

A  
A  
0  
0  
0  
5  
3  
6  
7  
2  
9  
7



UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2008 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation

<https://archive.org/details/englishmanuscrip00stew>





# Anecdota Oxoniensia

TEXTS, DOCUMENTS, AND EXTRACTS

CHIEFLY FROM

MANUSCRIPTS IN THE BODLEIAN

AND OTHER

OXFORD LIBRARIES

---

CLASSICAL SERIES. VOL. I—PART I

---

*THE ENGLISH MANUSCRIPTS OF THE  
NICOMACHEAN ETHICS*

DESCRIBED BY

J. A. STEWART, M.A.



Oxford

AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

1882

[ *All rights reserved* ]

London

HENRY FROWDE



OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE

7 PATERNOSTER ROW

# THE ENGLISH MANUSCRIPTS

OF THE

## NICOMACHEAN ETHICS

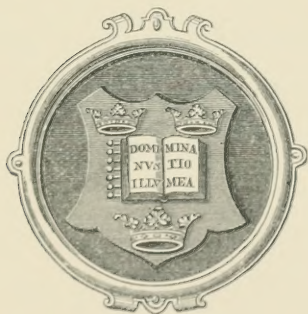
DESCRIBED IN RELATION TO

BEKKER'S MANUSCRIPTS AND OTHER SOURCES

BY

J. A. STEWART, M.A.

CLASSICAL LECTURER, CHRIST CHURCH



Oxford

AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

1882

London

HENRY FROWDE



OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE

7 PATERNOSTER ROW



THE  
ENGLISH MANUSCRIPTS  
OF  
THE NICOMACHEAN ETHICS.

## ENGLISH MSS.

- A = Manuscript in the Cambridge University Library (No. 1879, I. i. v. 44), sec. xiii; the Elensis of Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet, O<sup>3</sup> of Susemihl.
- B<sup>1</sup> = Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 14080, sec. xv; not before collated.
- B<sup>2</sup> = Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 6790, sec. xv; not before collated.
- B<sup>3</sup> = Brit. Mus. Royal MS. 16 C. xxi, sec. xvi; not before collated (see Appendix).
- C = Manuscript in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Oxford (112), sec. xv; the CCC of Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet, O<sup>1</sup> of Susemihl.
- D = Manuscript in the Library of New College, Oxford (227), sec. xv; the NC of Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet, O<sup>2</sup> of Susemihl.

## BEKKER'S MSS.

(See F. Susemihl, Die Bekkerschen Hss. der Nicom. Ethik [Neue Jahrbücher für Philologie und Pädagogik, 1878, pp. 625 ff.]).

K<sup>b</sup> = Laurent. 81. 11, sec. x.

L<sup>b</sup> = Par. 1854, sec. xii.

M<sup>b</sup> = Marc. 213, sec. xv ineunte.

O<sup>b</sup> = Riccard. 46, sec. xiv.

N<sup>b</sup> = Marc. append. 4. 53, sec. xiv.

H<sup>a</sup> = Marc. 214, sec. xiv.

P<sup>b</sup> = Vatic. 1342, sec. xiv (xiii?).

VA  
5893  
E6Z50

## P R E F A C E.

**I**N the following pages I have embodied my collations of six English MSS. of the Ethics. Of three of these MSS. collations have not, so far as I am aware, been hitherto published; while the only independent account published of the other three—by Wilkinson in 1715—is a meagre list of readings selected almost at random, and often inaccurately recorded, not a collation in the modern acceptation of the term.

The form in which my collations are presented I adopted with the object of assigning, if possible, each MS. to its genealogical place. If I succeed in thus throwing, by means of a natural classification of the English MSS, some light upon the general problem of the genealogy of the MSS. of the Ethics, I shall repay but a small part of the debt which I owe to Professor Rasso; for without the leading idea contained in the first section of his 'Forschungen über die Nicomachische Ethik,' I should hardly have attempted this work at all.

To the labours of Professor Susemihl I also owe much. His extensive notices of later corrections in Bekker's MSS, especially in K<sup>b</sup>, have been of invaluable service to me. My citations from the Aldine Edition are chiefly borrowed from him,—either as its readings are actually given by him, or as I inferred them from his silence; although in a good many cases I examined the Edition for myself.

In the Fifth Book I found Mr. H. Jackson's collations useful.

In all cases, taking Bekker's collation (Berlin, 1831) as basis, I have accepted subsequent corrections of that collation by Professor Scholl, Professor Susemihl, or Mr. Jackson.

The text with which I collated all my MSS. was Bekker's (Berlin, 1845) as reprinted by Parker (Oxford, 1871).

It only remains that I should thank all who have assisted me in this work—the authorities of the University of Cambridge, of Corpus

Christi College, Oxford, and of New College, Oxford, for their liberality in lending me their respective MSS; the authorities of the British Museum, and of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris for kindly permitting me to examine theirs; Professor Vitelli and Dr. Meyncke for consulting, at my request, MSS. in Florence and Rome; and lastly, the two friends who have done me the important service of revising the proofs—Mr. John Rankine, Advocate, Edinburgh, and my colleague Mr. J. H. Onions of Christ Church.

J. A. S.

JAN. 12, 1882.

ENGLISH MANUSCRIPTS  
OF  
THE NICOMACHEAN ETHICS.

THERE are two varieties of the Text of the Nicomachean Ethics represented by the two oldest MSS., K<sup>b</sup> (Laurent. 81. 11) and L<sup>b</sup> (Paris. 1854) respectively. The term *varieties* is better fitted than the term *recensions* to indicate the nature of the process by which K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> seem to have been differentiated, not by the conscious agency of critical editors, but by the gradual accumulation of accidental departures from a common archetype.

The points in which K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> differ, exclusive of obvious blunders, are very numerous, but are seldom, if ever, of material importance, being substitutions, omissions, and insertions of a purely verbal character.

In each of the two later MSS. fully collated by Bekker,—M<sup>b</sup> (Marc. Ven. 213) and O<sup>b</sup> (Riccard. 46),—although the text is considerably mixed, parts can be distinguished as belonging on the whole either to the K<sup>b</sup> variety or to the L<sup>b</sup> variety; O<sup>b</sup> generally following L<sup>b</sup> in those parts in which M<sup>b</sup> follows K<sup>b</sup>, and M<sup>b</sup> following L<sup>b</sup> where O<sup>b</sup> follows K<sup>b</sup>.

That K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> represent two varieties or families, and that M<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> are related in the manner described to K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup>, was pointed out by Rasso in his *Forschungen über die Nic. Eth.*, 1874, the law being formulated by him for five books, as follows (p. 7):—

- B. iii and iv K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>,  
B. vi, vii, ix K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>.

The other five books he does not venture to include in a similar formula. 'In den übrigen fünf Büchern dagegen hat, ungeachtet auch hier zwischen einigen Handschriften eine grössere Verwandtschaft hervortritt, dennoch schon eine so grosse Vermischung Statt gefunden, dass es nicht mehr möglich ist, den Typus der beiden Familien genau zu unterscheiden.'—p. 7.

Susemihl in his *Disertationes II de recognoscendis Ethicis Nico-*

macheis, 1878-9, and in his critical edition of the *Eth. Nic.*, Teubner, 1880, accepting Rassow's conclusions regarding Books iii, iv, vi, vii, and ix, endeavours, partly by means of the *Vetusta Translatio* ( $\Gamma$ ) and the Aldine Edition, to distinguish Families in the remaining five Books also. 'Constat,' he says (*Eth. Nic.*, pref. p. viii), 'altera familia ( $\Pi^1$ ) per libros i, ii, vi, vii, ix, x, ex  $K^b$  et  $M^b$ , per libros iii, iv, viii ex  $K^b$  et  $O^b$ , altera ( $\Pi^2$ ), per i, ii, vi, vii, ix ex  $L^b$  et  $O^b$ , per iii, iv ex  $L^b$  et  $M^b$ , per viii ex  $\Gamma M^b$  Ald., per x ex  $\Gamma L^b$  Ald., in libro autem v modo ab altera parte  $K^b L^b$  ( $\Pi^1$ ) et ab altera  $M^b O^b$  ( $\Pi^2$ ) modo ab altera  $K^b O^b$  ( $\Pi^a$ ) et ab altera  $L^b M^b$  ( $\Pi^b$ ) stare videntur.'

In the following pages I have embodied the results of my collations, complete and partial, of five English MSS., in the hope that, like Susemihl's collations of  $\Gamma$  and Ald., they may throw some light on Rassow's general problem. I have thought it advisable to classify the readings of my MSS. as they agree, in the several Books, with  $K^b O^b$  or  $L^b M^b$ , and  $K^b M^b$  or  $L^b O^b$ . Accordingly, I have given complete lists of the  $K^b O^b$ — $L^b M^b$ , and  $K^b M^b$ — $L^b O^b$  readings in the *Ethics*, appending the symbols of my own MSS. where they agree, as well as those of the *Vetusta Translatio* and the Aldine Edition. These lists, apart from the information which they give concerning my MSS., may, I hope, be useful, as enabling the eye easily to take in the quality of the various resemblances and differences on which Rassow and Susemihl found their conclusions. In the meantime the quantitative aspect of these resemblances and differences may be seen from the following table, in which the figures denote the number of cases in each Book of the agreement of two of Bekker's four MSS. against the other two<sup>1</sup>:—

	Book I	II	III	IV	V	VI	VII	VIII	IX	X
$K^b M^b$ — $L^b O^b$	38	29	12	5	8	58	80	29	67	43
$K^b O^b$ — $L^b M^b$	7	6	71	78	18	10	17	25	8	17
$K^b L^b$ — $M^b O^b$	14	5	5	5	31	7	3	9	5	12

<sup>1</sup> I had compiled this table for my own use, to supply the numerical data absent from Rassow's *Forschungen*, before I studied the statistics given in Susemihl's *Dissertationes*. It will be found on the whole to be in substantial agreement with them.

Thus in Book i there are thirty-eight cases of variation between K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> in which M<sup>b</sup> follows K<sup>b</sup>, and O<sup>b</sup> follows L<sup>b</sup>; and only seven in which O<sup>b</sup> follows K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> follows L<sup>b</sup>. Going through the other columns of the table, we find that in all the Books, except viii, and perhaps also v, M<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> show a decided preference for either K<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup>, where M<sup>b</sup> prefers the one, O<sup>b</sup> preferring the other.

The conclusions fairly suggested by the foregoing figures are that in Books i, ii, vi, vii, ix, and x, O<sup>b</sup> is descended from a MS. of the L<sup>b</sup> variety, and M<sup>b</sup> from one of the K<sup>b</sup> variety; and that in Books iii and iv, O<sup>b</sup> is descended from a MS. of the K<sup>b</sup> variety, and M<sup>b</sup> from one of the L<sup>b</sup> variety.

With respect to the cause which produced this curiously alternating relationship of M<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> to K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> I have no definite theory to offer; but the following pages show that a similar effect, presumably due to a similar cause, is noticeable in the English MSS. One remark, however, I will allow myself to make here; that, although *correction* has evidently played an important part in producing similarity between MSS., it cannot by itself explain that similarity in all cases. For example, O<sup>b</sup> resembles L<sup>b</sup> largely in Books i, ii, vi, vii, ix, x, while in Books iii, iv, v it resembles K<sup>b</sup> largely. Its resemblance to K<sup>b</sup>, it seems to me, cannot be explained as the result of the mere *correction*, in these three particular Books, of a MS. of the L<sup>b</sup> family by means of a MS. of the K<sup>b</sup> family. Its K<sup>b</sup> readings, consisting of blunders, many of them of omission, too numerous to be coincidences, cannot possibly have come in as corrections. They are rather 'rudimentary organs or characters,' with a genealogical significance. One of the English MSS. to be described in the following pages, C, a MS. elsewhere related to L<sup>b</sup> or only distantly to K<sup>b</sup>, has a well defined mass of text beginning in the middle of one Book and ending in the middle of the next but one, which reproduces the minutest blunders of K<sup>b</sup>—a fact which cannot be explained by correction. Again, another English MS., A, which belongs uniformly to the K<sup>b</sup> variety, has four leaves with a text of the L<sup>b</sup> variety inserted later to supply a lacuna in the original volume. It seems to me, in the light of these two cases, that the curiously alternating relationship of M<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> to K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> may be due to some such cause as the possession by one copyist of stray leaves the absence

of which obliged another copyist to leave a lacuna to be afterwards supplied from a MS. of a different family. It is certainly a curious coincidence that the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> part of the Ethics practically coincides with the part in which C agrees so minutely with K<sup>b</sup>. In conclusion, it may be pointed out that, even if we grant that the correction-hypothesis explains the K<sup>b</sup>-character of O<sup>b</sup> in Books iii, iv, and v, it cannot at the same time explain the L<sup>b</sup>-character of M<sup>b</sup> in these Books. Why should an ascendant of M<sup>b</sup> have been corrected from a MS. of the L<sup>b</sup>-variety exactly and only where an ascendant of O<sup>b</sup> was corrected from a MS. of the K<sup>b</sup>-variety? The alternation of O<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in relation to K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> (O<sup>b</sup> following L<sup>b</sup> only where M<sup>b</sup> follows K<sup>b</sup>, and *vice versa*) carries us necessarily back, it seems to me, to the defective condition of a single MS.

The MSS. which I have to report upon are (1) one in the Cambridge University Library, which I call A: (2) one in the Library of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, C: (3) one in the Library of New College, Oxford, D: and two in the Library of the British Museum, viz. (4) Addit. MSS. 14080, which I call B<sup>1</sup>, and (5) Addit. MSS. 6790, which I call B<sup>2</sup>.

A I have collated word for word with Bekker's text (Parker's reprint, Oxford, 1871) in Book x, and in the other Books have examined very fully, i. e. in nearly all places where the other MSS.—Bekker's and the English MSS.—give variants, as well as in many other places, as will be seen from the following pages. I have had unusual means of making a careful study of this MS., as the University of Cambridge lent it to me in Oxford, for which act of liberality I take this opportunity of recording my grateful thanks.

C I have collated word for word throughout the Ethics with Bekker's text (Parker's reprint, Oxford, 1871).

D I have collated word for word with the same text in Books v and x; and in the other Books have examined very fully, i. e. in nearly all places where the other MSS.—Bekker's and the English MSS.—give variants, as well as in many other places. My examination of D was as continuous as my examination of C, but, in all except Books v and x, not quite so minute. I must not omit to mention here that while I was examining D I had the advantage of the use of an excellent collation of that MS. made by the late Rev. W. M. Hatch, and kindly



placed at my disposal by his brother the Rev. Edwin Hatch. I take this opportunity of gratefully acknowledging that I derived much benefit from its guidance. All the D readings, however, which I have recorded I have seen for myself in the MS.

B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> I have examined, with about the same minuteness in each case, throughout the Ethics—i.e. in all the places which bear upon the family to which a MS. is to be assigned, as well as in many other places—in all in about 800 places in each MS.

A (quoted by Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet as El., it having formerly belonged to the Library of More, Bishop of Ely) is described in the Catalogue of MSS. belonging to the University Library of Cambridge as 'a moderate-sized quarto on vellum of one hundred and forty-seven leaves, each page containing about twenty-six lines written in a cursive hand of the latter part of the thirteenth century, abounding with contractions. . . . From fol. 81-90 the MS. is written in a different hand, which appears to belong to the fifteenth century.' Cat. vol. iii. p. 495. In the subscription at the end of the volume (which contains the Mor. Magna, the Eth. Nic., Eth. Eud., and Œconom.). we are told that it was written *διὰ χειρὸς Νικολάου εὐτελοῦς ἀγαγνῶστου τῶν ὠρῶν, αἰτήσκει τοῦ θεοτιμῆτου μοναχοῦ κυρίου Ἰακώβ σκενοφύλακτος μάρτυρας ἀκρωτηρίου μηνὶ Ἰουνίου 15, ἰνδ. β, ἔτει 5ψπζ, i. e. A.D. 1279.*

C (quoted by Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet as CCC) is thus described in Coxe's Catalogue of the MSS. in the Oxford College Libraries, under the head of Corpus Christi College, 'cxii. Codex chartaceus in folio, ff. 174, sec. xv. :—

1. Aristotelis Ethicorum Nicomacheorum libri decem, fol. 1.
2. Ejusdem Aristotelis Magnorum Moraliū libri duo, fol. 48.
3. Moraliū ad Eudemum libri i, ii, iii, vii, fol. 65<sup>b</sup>.
4. De Virtutibus libellus, fol. 86<sup>b</sup>.
5. Œconomicorum libri duo, fol. 88.
6. Politicorum libri octo, fol. 94<sup>b</sup>.
7. Ad Alexandrum Rhetorica, fol. 156<sup>b</sup>.
8. Alexandri Regis ad Aristotelem Ἐπιστολα cum responsione, fol. 174.
9. Aristotelis ad Olympiadem Ἐπιστολα, fol. 174.
10. Platonis ad Archytam Tarentinum Ἐπιστολα, fol. 174<sup>b</sup>.

In fronte codicis, "Orate pro anima Joannis Claimondi, coll. corporis Christi primi praesidis, qui hunc librum eidem condonavit." [Claimond was President of Corpus from 1517 to 1537.]

C has uniformly thirty-eight lines to the page, and about seventy-five letters to the line.

D (quoted by Wilkinson, Zell, and Michelet as NC) is described by Coxe as follows, under the head of New College:—"227. Chartaceus in folio, ff. 141, sec. xv; olim Gulielmi Man. Aristotelis Ethicorum, sive de moribus, ad Nicomachum, libri decem. Praemittitur notitia, "Liber Collegii Sanctae Mariae Wynton. in Oxon. ex dono Gulielmi Man, anno Domini 1589, Septembris 31."'

D has twenty-four lines to the page, and about thirty-five letters to the line.

It has a long lacuna (not due to the loss of leaves), and exhibits considerable confusion, due apparently to the binder. The following are the details of the order in which the books stand:—Books i, ii, iii, iv to ch. 9. § 2. 1128 b 14 *ὄχριῶσι*, vi from ch. 2. § 5. 1139 b 2 *καὶ οὐ τέλος*, vii, viii to ch. 11. § 7. 1161 b 8 *ἄνθρωπος*, ix from ch. 12. § 1. 1171 b 35 *τῷ συζῆν*, x to ch. 5. § 6. 1175 b 31 *τοῖς*, iv from ch. 9. § 2. 1128 b 14 *σωματικά*, v, vi to ch. 2. § 5. 1139 b 2 *ποιῶν*, x from ch. 5. § 6. 1175 b 31 *χρόνους*.

D thus proceeds correctly up to 1128 b 14 *ὄχριῶσι* inclusive, this being the last word of fol. 60<sup>v</sup>. Fol. 61<sup>r</sup> begins with 1139 b 2 *καὶ οὐ τέλος*. The mass of text thus omitted is inserted in Book x after 1175 b 31, *τοῖς*, which is the last word of fol. 110<sup>v</sup>. *Σωματικά* 1128 b 14 is the first word of fol. 111<sup>r</sup>. *Χρόνους* 1175 b 31 is the first word of fol. 130<sup>r</sup>. Thus nineteen leaves have been misplaced.

The lacuna in D extends from viii. 11. 7 to ix. 12. 1. *Ἄνθρωπος* 1161 b 8 ends the fifth line from the bottom of a page; and *τῷ* 1171 b 35 begins the fourth line, there being no difference in hand or ink, and the scribe showing no consciousness of the omission. Mr. H. Jackson (Fifth Book, introduction, p. xii) supposes D to be a copy of Par. 1853, which has a lacuna of the same extent here.

But a special examination of Parisiensis 1853, in relation to the peculiarities of D, has satisfied me that Mr. Jackson's supposition is untenable, being precluded by an important difference (presented in the

following parallel columns) between the two MSS. in respect of the lacuna 1161 b 7—1171 b 34, i.e. viii. 11. 7—ix. 12. 1.

## PAR. 1853.

1161 b 6 δοκεῖ γὰρ εἶναι τι δίκαιον παντὶ  
ἀνθρώπῳ πρὸς πάντα τὸν  
1171 b 34 δυνάμενον || ὅτι ἐστὶν αἰρετὴ  
καὶ περὶ τὸν φίλον δὴ ἢ δ'  
ἐνέργεια γίνεται αὐτῆς ἐν τῷ  
συζῆν ὥστε εἰκότως τούτου  
ἐφίενται καὶ ὅποτε ἐστὶν ἐκ-  
άστοις τὸ εἶναι ἢ οὐ χάριν . . .

## NEW COLL.

1161 b 6 δοκεῖ γὰρ εἶναι τι δίκαιον παντὶ  
ἀνθρώπῳ πρὸς πάντα τὸν  
1171 b 34 δυνάμενον || ὅτι ἐστὶν αἰρετὴ  
καὶ περὶ τὸν φίλον δὴ ἢ δ'  
ἐνέργεια γίνεται αὐτῆς ἐν  
[κοινωνῆσαι νόμου καὶ συν-  
θηκῆς (sic) καὶ φιλίας δὴ καθ'  
ὅσον ἄνθρωπος 1161 b 7,  
8] τῷ συζῆν ὥστε εἰκότως  
τούτου ἐφίενται καὶ ὅποτε  
ἐστὶν ἐκάστοις τὸ εἶναι ἢ οὐ  
χάριν . . .

[Neither scribe displays any consciousness (in text, by leaving a blank, or on margin) of the lacuna at ||, which occurs in each MS. in the middle of a page.]

Par. 1853, it will be observed, entirely omits the words *κοινωνῆσαι νόμον καὶ συνθήκης καὶ φιλίας δὴ καθ' ὅσον ἄνθρωπος*: nor does it supply them on the margin. The New College MS., on the other hand, while it omits them in their proper place in Book viii, incorporates them in the text of the first sentence of Book ix, which it preserves. I infer accordingly that the New Coll. MS. was not copied from Par. 1853, but from a MS. which had, in some form or other, the words *κοινωνῆσαι νόμον καὶ συνθήκης καὶ φιλίας δὴ καθ' ὅσον ἄνθρωπος* non-existent in Par. 1853. The agreement, however, between Par. 1853 and the New Coll. MS. is so close throughout all the books of the Ethics that we must suppose either that Par. 1853 is a copy of the New Coll. MS., or that both are descended from a common defective (1161 b 7—1171 b 34) archetype. The latter supposition seems to me to be favoured by the evidence which my examination of Par. 1853 in relation to the New Coll. MS. has brought to light. Par. 1853 probably omitted the words *κοινωνῆσαι νόμον καὶ συνθήκης καὶ φιλίας δὴ καθ' ὅσον ἄνθρωπος* in the common archetype on account of the peculiarity, whatever it was, which

induced the New College scribe to incorporate them in his text out of their proper place. Par. 1853 is the E of Bekker. It is written in a hand or hands of the tenth century from fol. 1 to the bottom of fol. 344<sup>v</sup>, where Bekker's collation ends (De Part. Animal. 680b 36). From the top of fol. 345<sup>r</sup> to the end of the volume, viz. fol. 453<sup>r</sup>, it is written in a fifteenth century hand, and contains the latter part of the treatise de Part. Animal., de Gener. Animal., Eth. Nic., and Mor. Mag.

From the following list of their readings, extending throughout all the books of the Ethics, it will be seen, I think, that both Par. 1853 and the New Coll. MS. are descended from a common archetype.

[Par. 1853=P, New Coll. MS.=D. Readings peculiar to P and D (so far as I know) are marked †].

- 1095 b 10 νοήση ἐσθλός PD. Post νοήση add. P marg. rec. φρασάμενος τὰ κ' ἔπειτα καὶ εἰς τέλος ἧσιν ἀμείνω.
- 1096 a 23 τὰγαθόν] τὰ ἀγαθὰ PD†.
- 24 λέγεται] λέγονται PD†.
- 1098 a 21 περιγεγράφθω μὲν οὖν] περιγράφομεν οὖν D, περιγράψθω μὲν οὖν P, sed γε inter γ et ρ suppl. man. rec.
- 1099 b 5 ἡ φίλοι om. PD.
- 1100 a 12 ἔστιν om. pr. D, habet P.
- 1103 b 14 τὰ om. P, habet D.
- 1105 b 10 γίνεται] λέγεται PD†.
- 1106 a 8 πάσχειν ἀπλῶς] πάσχειν PD† [πάσχειν, non, ut dicit Susem., πράττειν habet D].
- b 12 τῆς δὲ μεσότητος σωζούσης] τῆς μεσότητος δὲ φυλαττούσης D, τῆς μεσότητος δὲ φθειρούσης pr. P, οὐ ante φθειρούσης suppl. man. rec.
- 13 ὡς] ὡς δὴ PD†.
- 1107 a 28 τοῦτο μὴ] μὴ τοῦτο P, om. μὴ D.
- b 7, 8 διόπερ οὐδ' ἄνόματος τετύχηκεν οὐδ' ὁ τοιοῦτος ἔστω δὲ ἀνάσθητος PD†.
- 1108 a 11 μὲν om. PD†.
- 1109 a 29 ἔπερ ἐστὶ τὸ εἶ καὶ σπάνιον ὃ καὶ ἐπαινετὸν καὶ καλόν PD†.
- 32 τούτου μὲν] τὸ μὲν τοῦ D, τὸ τοῦ μὲν P.
- 1112 b 21 διάγραμμα] διαγραμματου (sic) pr. P, διὰ γραμμάτων D.
- 1113 a 1 ἡ πέπεπται ὡς δεῖ] ἡ πέπεπται ὡς δεῖ ἡ πεποῖται P, ἡ πέπτεται ἡ πεποῖται ὡς δεῖ D.

- 1113 b 24 ὅσοι μὴ βία] ὅσοι μὴ βίαν PD†; suppl. διὰ ante βίαν man. rec. D.  
 1116 b 19 Ἐρμαίῳ συνέβη] Ἐρμαίῳ τῷ ἐν Κορώνῃ τῆς Βοιωτίας συνέβη D. Verba τῶ  
 . . . Βοιωτίας suppl. manus prima ad oram P.  
 26 ἰτηκίωτατον P, τὸ ὀρηκίωτατον ἰτηκίωτατον D, ἰτηκίωτατον τὸ ὀρηκίωτα-  
 τον manus prima ad oram P.  
 1117 b 6, 7 μικρὸν ὄν τὸ οὐ ἔνεκα οὐδὲν ἡδὺ φαίνεται ἔχειν om. D, habet P.  
 1118 b 17 ὑπερπλησθῆ] ὑπερπλησθεῖς D, ὑπερπλησθῆ P, sed -ησθῆ, excepto accentu,  
 in ras.  
 1119 b 19 λέγωμεν P, λέγομεν D.  
 34 ἔν τι] sic PD.  
 1120 a 4 τις post χρεια PD.  
 6 τοῦτο] ἕκαστον PD.  
 b 4 καὶ ὅτε καὶ οὐ καλόν] sic PD.  
 9 δῆ] δέ PD.  
 22 ταῦτα] αὐτά PD.  
 1121 a 4 καί] sic PD.  
 16 συνδύαζεται] συναύζεται PD.  
 18 διδόντας ιδιώτας PD.  
 24, 25 δώσει γὰρ οἷς δεῖ καὶ οὐ λήψεται ὅθεν οὐ δεῖ PD.  
 33 τοῦτο ποιεῖν μὴ δύνασθαι PD.  
 b 4 αὐτοῦ post τούτου habent PD.  
 33 καὶ post ἐργαζόμενοι add. PD.  
 1122 a 14 ἐστὶ κακόν PD.  
 34 περὶ PD.  
 b 15, 16 κτῆμα μὲν γὰρ τὸ πλείστου ἀξίον καὶ τιμιώτατον PD.  
 20 τοὺς θεοὺς PD.  
 21 ὅσα habent PD.  
 30 τὰ τοιαῦτα] ταῦτα PD.  
 30 διὰ post ἧ habent PD.  
 34 δαπανήμασιν] δαπανήσει PD†.  
 1123 a 2 πᾶσα ἡ PD.  
 15 ἔχει μεγαλοπρέπειαν PD.  
 1124 b 8 ἀφειδῆς] ἀφαιδί PD. [Hanc lectionem exhibent Coraes p. 249, manus  
 recentior apud cod. C, Aspasius.]  
 21 ἐν PD.  
 29, 30 φανερώς παρρησιαστικῆς (παρρησιαστῆς P) γὰρ διὰ τὸ καταφρονητικὸς εἶναι  
 καταφρονητικὸς δὲ διὸ παρρησιαστικὸς καὶ ἀληθευτικὸς πλὴν ὅσα μὴ δι'  
 εἰρωνεῖαν PD.

- 1125 a 1 πρὸς post ἤ habent PD.  
 34 χείρων PD.  
 b 7 ἐν τιμῆς ὀρέξει PD.  
 9 καί ante μᾶλλον habent PD.  
 15 αἰὲ φέρομεν PD.  
 19 δὲ τιμῆς PD.  
 32 καί ante ὡς habent PD.
- 1126 a 17 ἀνταποδιδόασιν PD.  
 20 ὀργίζονται PD.
- 1127 a 8 διὰ τι ἄλλο PD.  
 b 3, 4, 5 ὁ γὰρ φιλαλήθης καὶ ἐν οἷς διαφέρει ἀληθεύων ἀληθεύσει (ἀληθέσι D) καὶ ἐν οἷς μὴ διαφέρει ἔτι μᾶλλον PD†.  
 31 καὶ ante ἀντικείμεθα non habent PD.
- 1128 b 11 γοῦν PD.  
 18 δὲ κωλύεσθαι] γὰρ κεκωλύσθαι PD soli excepta man. rec. apud cod. C.  
 28 ἔκουσίοις] ἀκουσίοις PD.
- 1129 a 33 ὁ ante ἄνισος om. PD.
- 1129 b 1 καί ante πλεονέκτης om. PD.  
 17 τοιοῦτον] om. D. Post τοιοῦτον add. P ὥστε ἔνα μὲν τρόπον τινα τοιοῦτοῦ, sed, linea ducta, correx. ; μοχ ὥστε κ.τ.λ.  
 20 μηδὲ φεύγειν om. PD†.
- 1130 a 13 τοιάδε] τοιαύτη PD†.  
 b 10-13 ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παράνομον οὐ ταῦτον ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος πρὸς ὅλον τὸ μὲν γὰρ ἄνισον ἴπαν παράνομον τὸ δὲ παράνομον οὐχ ἴπαν ἄνισον τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον ἴπαν ἄνισον τὸ δὲ ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον PD.
- 1135 b 18 ὅταν ἐν ἑαυτῷ ἢ ἀρχῇ ἢ τῆς αἰτίας PD.  
 25 μοχθηρός P, μοχθηρά D.
- 1136 a 8-10 δὲ μήτε—περὶ om. D, habet P.
- 1137 a 3 πλέον ἔχει P, πλεονάζει D.  
 b 29 ψηφίσματος] ψηλαφίσματος PD.
- 1138 b 2 πλευρίτιν ἔχει μείζω νόσον P, πλευρήτην ἔχει μείζω νόσον D.  
 10 δὴ P, δεῖ D.
- 1141 a 21 γὰρ εἶ] γὰρ εἰδέναι εἶ PD†.
- 1142 a 25 ἀντίκειται] ἀπτικοί PD.  
 b 19 ἰδεῖν] καὶ σκέψασθαι δεῖν PD†.
- 1143 b 36—1144 a 1 νῦν μὲν γὰρ ἠπόρηται περὶ αὐτῶν μόνον. πρῶτον μὲν οὖν λέγομεν ὅτι καθ' αὐτάς om. PD†.
- 1144 a 1 αἰρετάς] ἀρετάς PD†.

- 1146 a 34  $\xi\eta]$   $\phi^{\delta}$  PD†.  
 35 ὅταν τὸ ὕδωρ πνίγη τί δεῖ ἐπιπίνειν P, ὅταν τὸ ὕδωρ τὸν φάρυγγα πνίγη τί δεῖ  
 εἰ πιίνειν D.
- 1147 a 19 post σημεῖον add. τοῦ ἐνεργεῖν κατὰ τὴν ἐπιστήμην PD.  
 34 ἐνοῦσα P, ἐροῦσα D.
- 1148 b 28 τρώξεις] ἐκτρώξεις P, ἐκτρώσεις D.
- 1155 b 17 φανερόν περὶ αὐτῶν PD.  
 17 γνωρισθέντος P, γνωσθέντος D.
- 1158 a 2 γίνεται] τοσοῦτῳ PD†.  
 b 13 παντὸς ἀρχοντος PD†.
- 1160 a 36 δ' ἢ τιμοκρατία] δ' ἡμοκρατία (sic) D, δ' ἡ <sup>τι</sup>μοκρατία P, sed eadem, ut  
 videtur, manus τι suppl.
- 1161 a 1 ἐπὶ κληροῖ] ἐπίσκληροῖ PD†.  
 13 εὐ πράττωσιν] εὐ πραγῶσιν P, εὐπραγῶσιν D.  
 26 ὁμοπαθεῖς] οἱ μονοηθεῖς PD†.
- 1172 a 5 τούτῳ] τούτοις PD†.  
 5 ὃ τί περ] ὅπερ PD†.  
 8 συζῆν] ζῆν PD†.  
 12 ὑπομάττονται PD†.  
 14 ἄπ' om. PD†.  
 28, 29 λέγουσιν—πεπεισμένοι om. D, habet P.  
 30 πρὸς τὸν βίον εἶναι PD†.
- b 2 ὡς οὐ τοιαύτην PD.  
 12 φέρεσθαι μνησθεῖν ὡς πᾶσι τοῦτο ἄριστον] φέρεσθαι ὡς πᾶσιν ἄριστον μνησθεῖ P D.  
 25 αὐτό om. PD.  
 27 ἐτέρου om. P spatio relicto, habet D.  
 28 Πλάτων om. D, et P spatio relicto.  
 30 μετὰ φρονήσεως τὸν ἡδὺν βίον PD.  
 30 ἢ χωρὶς habet D, om. P spatio relicto.  
 32 αὐτό] αὐτῷ PD.
- 1173 a 2 πιστοτέραν PD†.  
 2 ἀρέγετο PD.  
 33 τῇ τοῦ] τὸ τοῦ PD.  
 b 6 εἰς τοῦτο διαλύεσθαι καί] εἰς τοῦτο διαλύεσθαι εἰς τοῦτο καὶ PD†.  
 33 ἢ διαφύρους εἶδει om. PD†.
- 1174 a 15 οὐδενός] τινός PD†.  
 24 καὶ αὐταί τῆς τοῦ ναοῦ ποιήσεως om. PD†.  
 b 3 οὐκ ἐν] οὐδ' ἐν P, οὐδέν D†.

- 1174 b 21 ἡ τελειοτάτη] ἡ τελειότης PD†.
- 1175 a 4 ἀδυνατεῖ] καὶ ἀδυνατεῖ P, καὶ οὐ δυνατεῖ D.  
7 διὰ om. PD†.
- b 15, 16 αἱ δ' ἀλλότριαι λιμαίνονται δῆλον ὡς πολὺν διεστᾶσιν σχεδὸν γάρ om. D,  
habet P.
- 17 φθείρουσι γὰρ τὰς ἐνεργείας αἱ οἰκείαι λῦπαι om. PD.
- 1176 a 30 εἰρημένων. Here D leaves space for two lines blank, and then begins  
a new section headed *περὶ εὐδαιμονίας* in red ink. P goes on with-  
out a break.
- b 32 δέ P] γάρ D in textu; δέ superscr. manus haud scio an prima.
- 1177 a 20 ὁ νοῦς τῶν ἐν ἡμῖν om. P spatio ix litt. relicto, habet D.  
22 ἢ πράττειν om. P spatio relicto, habet D.
- b 13 περιποιουμένη] περιποιουμένου P, syll. ult. in ras. Περιποιουμένας D.  
23 τῷ μακαρίῳ P, τῶν μακαρίων D.
- 1178 a 24 χορηγίας P, om. D.  
b 20 ἀφηρημένῳ PD.
- 1179 a 11 τὰ ante κάλλιστα om. PD.  
12 ὡς ᾤετο om. PD†.  
18 τὸ δ' ἀληθές ἐν] τὰληθές δ' ἐν P, τὰ δ' ἀληθές δ' ἐν D.
- 1180 a 11 ὀρεγόμενον] παρεχόμενον PD†.  
b 23 αἱ ἐπιστήμαι] αἰπιστήμαι PD†.
- 1181 a 10 ἄν P] ἀλλά D.

While the hypothesis that D is a copy of P seems to me to be discountenanced by much in the foregoing list, and to be absolutely excluded by the occurrence in D of the words *κοινωνῆσαι νόμον κ.τ.λ.*, 1161 b 7, 8; the counter hypothesis, that P is a copy of D, is inadmissible in view of such differences between the two MSS. as those which meet us at 1100 a 12; 1117 b 6, 7; 1136 a 8-10; 1172 a 28, 29; 1172 b 27; 1172 b 30; 1175 b 15, 16; 1177 a 20. The great similarity however (in omissions and other blunders) between the two MSS. warrants us in supposing that they are both copies of one original. P was probably copied directly from it; D, through an intermediate MS. altered in such places as 1098 a 21; 1112 b 21; 1137 a 3; 1146 a 35; 1172 b 27; 1172 b 30; 1175 a 4; 1177 a 20; 1177 a 22.

Brit. Mus. addit. 14080 (B<sup>1</sup>) is a codex with twenty-seven lines to the page and about thirty letters to the line. It is described in the



Catalogue as follows—'Aristotelis Ethicorum ad Nicomachum libri decem; ejusdem Moralium Magnorum libri duo, *Græcæ*. On vellum, xvth cent. octavo. From the Monastery of S. Leonard, near Verona [14080].'

Addit. 6790 (B<sup>2</sup>) is a cod. membr. quarto, containing the Nic. Ethics only, sec. xv. It has twenty-six lines to the page and about thirty-six letters to the line.

A and C in the Eth. Nic. and D were collated by Wilkinson in 1715 in an extremely inaccurate and meagre fashion. Zell, Michelet, and lastly Susemihl, derive their information regarding the MSS., which they quote frequently, from Wilkinson<sup>1</sup>. Wilkinson never, I may say, notices omissions, long or short, which are evidently blunders—the long lacuna in D from 1161 b 8 to 1172 a 1 he actually passes over in silence, betraying Michelet, and after him Susemihl, into an inferential quotation, 1166 b 12, from that MS. in a part which does not exist;—nor does he notice the fact that in A there are four leaves of inferior vellum in an obviously later hand; he more often than not gives a later correction as the original reading; he never notes erasures: his constant habit is to quote two of his three MSS. (CCC=C, NC=D, El.=A) for a various reading, and leave it to be inferred that the reading of his text is that of the third, which is by no means always, or even often, the case; and finally, while it is always dangerous to draw inferences from his silence, as Michelet too often does, his distinct references to his MSS., even if they were accurate, are too few to be of much use. But the following notes made at random will show the character of a collation in which subsequent editors have placed too much confidence.

In the First Book I have counted only twenty-eight places in which Wilkinson gives distinctly and correctly the readings of C (CCC); whereas I have noted 150 places in this Book remarkable for readings peculiar to the MS. or common to it with one or two others. In some of the other Books his references to C (CCC) and D (NC) are even less numerous.

<sup>1</sup> Bekker quotes C four times—p. 1090 correctly; 1118 correctly; 1125, where his quotation is not distinct. C has—*παρρησιαστικῆς γὰρ ἐστὶ τὸ καταφρονητικὸς εἶναι καταφρονητικὸς δὲ διὸ παρρησιαστικὸς καὶ ἀληθευτικὸς πλὴν ὅσα μὴ δι' εἰρωνείαν κ.τ.λ.*; 1170 incorrectly. C has in marg. *ἐσθλῶν μὲν ἀπ' ἐσθλά, ποτ' ἐσθλά μὲν ἀπ' ἐσθλῶν.*

In 1096a 20 Wilkinson's text has  $\epsilon\nu\ \tau\hat{\omega}\ \tau\acute{\iota}\ \epsilon\sigma\tau\iota$ , and his note is 'εστι deest NC, El. et Ven. 2.' From this one might suppose that CCC reads  $\epsilon\sigma\tau\iota$ , but it omits it.

In 1113a 1 Wilkinson's text has  $\eta\ \acute{\pi}\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\alpha\iota\ \eta\ \pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omega}\iota\tau\alpha\iota\ \acute{\omega}\varsigma\ \delta\epsilon\acute{\iota}$ . His notes are ' $\eta\ \acute{\pi}\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\alpha\iota$  El. non habet (it has);' and ' $\pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omega}\iota\tau\alpha\iota$  Andron. et Bas.  $\eta\ \pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omega}\iota\tau\alpha\iota$  Camerarius omittit.' Michelet's inference from this is 'Sic vulgatam tueri videntur soli NC et CCC.' NC indeed has  $\eta\ \acute{\pi}\acute{\epsilon}\pi\tau\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$  (*sic*)  $\eta\ \pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omega}\iota\tau\alpha\iota\ \acute{\omega}\varsigma\ \delta\epsilon\acute{\iota}$ , but CCC omits  $\eta\ \pi\epsilon\pi\acute{\omega}\iota\tau\alpha\iota$  altogether, and for  $\acute{\pi}\acute{\epsilon}\pi\epsilon\pi\tau\alpha\iota$  has  $\pi\epsilon\pi\alpha\iota\sigma\theta\alpha\iota$ , corrected by a later hand to  $\pi\epsilon\pi\alpha\iota\sigma\tau\alpha\iota$ .

In 1102b 8 CCC has  $\eta\ \omicron\upsilon\ \lambda\acute{\epsilon}\gamma\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$ —the accent and breathing above the  $\eta$  being on an erasure, and the  $\omicron\upsilon$  having been crossed out. Wilkinson, who reads  $\eta\ \lambda\acute{\epsilon}\gamma\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$ , says in his note ' $\eta\ \lambda\acute{\epsilon}\gamma\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$  CCC,  $\eta\ \omicron\upsilon\ \lambda\acute{\epsilon}\gamma\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$  NC,' which Michelet reproduces. The NC reading is correctly given.

In 1110a 6, 7 Wilkinson says ' $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\xi\alpha\upsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma\ \mu\acute{\epsilon}\nu\ \sigma\acute{\omega}\zeta\omicron\iota\upsilon\tau\omicron$ ,  $\mu\grave{\eta}\ \pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\xi\alpha\upsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma\ \delta\grave{\epsilon}\ \acute{\alpha}\pi\omicron\theta\upsilon\eta\theta\sigma\kappa\omicron\iota\epsilon\nu$  nostri MSS.'—a statement quoted by Michelet. CCC reads  $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\xi\alpha\upsilon\tau\omicron\varsigma$  in both places, and  $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\xi\alpha\upsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma$  is a later correction. NC, however, has  $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}\xi\alpha\upsilon\tau\epsilon\varsigma$ .

In 1116b 24 Wilkinson reads  $\epsilon\pi\iota\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota\omega$  and says in a note that El. and CCC marg. have  $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota$ . This is repeated by Michelet. The truth, however, is that CCC has in the text  $\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota\omega$  with  $K^b$  alone;  $\epsilon\pi\iota$  stands above the line in a later hand; and  $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota$  on the margin. NC has  $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota\omega$ , and El. has  $\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota\omega$  by prima man., and  $\acute{\alpha}\nu\alpha\phi\acute{\epsilon}\rho\omicron\upsilon\sigma\iota$  by later correction.

In 1131b 31 Wilkinson reads  $\tau\grave{\alpha}\ \epsilon\acute{\iota}\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$ , and says in his note (correctly) ' $\pi\rho\omicron\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$  El.,' leaving it to be supposed that CCC has  $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$ , but it has  $\pi\rho\omicron\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$  with  $K^b$  and  $P^b$ , which has been changed by a later hand into  $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$ . NC, however, has  $\epsilon\acute{\iota}\sigma\epsilon\nu\epsilon\chi\theta\acute{\epsilon}\nu\tau\alpha$ .

Of the numerous omissions and other blunders in Books iii, iv, and v of CCC, which, as we shall see afterwards, establish such a close connection between that MS. and  $K^b$ , Wilkinson scarcely records three or four.

The following mistakes with regard to the readings of C ( $O^1$ ) and D ( $O^2$ ) require correction in Susemihl's edition of the Eth. Nic. :—

- ' 1106 a 8 *πάσχειν*] *πράττειν* O<sup>2</sup> (=D).<sup>1</sup> D reads *πάσχειν*. C has *πράττειν*.
- ' 1107 a 30 *κενώτεροι* pr O<sup>1</sup> (=C), *κοινότεροι* O<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has *κενώτεροι* p. m., and corr. later *κενώτεροι*; and above the line *γρ. κοινότεροι*. D has *καινώτεροι*.
- ' 1107 b 11 *δὲ αὐτάς* O<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> D has *δ' ἐαυτάς*.
- ' 1109 a 31 *ἢ Καλυψῶ*] *ἢ κίρκη* O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has in the text *ἢ κίρκη καλυψῶ*. A line has been drawn through *καλυψῶ*, which, however, a later hand has again supplied on the margin.
- ' 1111 b 2 *ἔτι καὶ αἱ* mg. O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C reads *αἱ δέ*, and on the margin in a later hand has *γρ. ὥστε καὶ αἱ*.
- ' 1121 a 33 *τοῦτο ποιεῖν* O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has *μὴ τοῦτο ποιεῖν* with K<sup>b</sup> alone.
- ' 1125 a 24 *νοθροὶ* O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has *ὀκηροὶ* with *γρ. νοθροὶ* on the margin.
- 1129 b 10 The clause *καὶ παράνομος* after *κοινόν* is on the margin of C, but not obviously later.
- ' 1145 b 15 *πάντας* O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has *πάντως*.
- ' 1147 a 19 post *σημείον* add. *ταῦ εἰδέναί* O<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> D adds *τοῦ ἐνεργεῖν κατὰ τὴν ἐπιστήμην*.
- ' 1151 b 21 *ἐστὶν ἀκόλαστος οὔτε φαῦλος οὔτε* mg. O<sup>1</sup>, *ἐστὶν ἀκόλαστος εἴτε φαῦλος εἴτε* pr. O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C has in the text *ἢ ἀκόλαστος εἴτε φαῦλος εἴτ'*, corrected by a later hand to *οὔτε ἀκόλαστος οὔτε φαῦλος οὔτ'*.
- ' 1155 a 17 *πρὸς*—*γεννηθέντι* add. O<sup>1</sup>.<sup>1</sup> C omits in the text *καὶ πρὸς*—*γεννηθέντι*, but adds these words on the margin in a hand not obviously different.
- ' 1157 a 24 *ἄλλαις ἐταιρίαις* O<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> D has *ἄλλαις ἐτερίαις*.
- ' 1166 b 12 *μισοῖσί τε καὶ* O<sup>2</sup>.<sup>1</sup> I have already pointed out that this is an inference from Wilkinson's silence. D is non-existent here. See p. 13.

I now proceed to present the results of my collations of A, B<sup>1</sup>, B<sup>2</sup>, C, and D, arranging the readings of these MSS. as they agree with K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, in the various Books of the Ethics. Where it seems necessary for the determination of the problem of relationship, I shall also give their readings as they agree with, or differ from, those of other groups and of single MSS. The readings quoted from Ald. in the following lists are given mainly on the authority of Sussemlil's actual citations from that edition, and on the strength of my own inferences from his silence, it being assumed that his collation was a verbatim one. I had a copy of the Ald. edition beside me, however, when I made these lists, and was able to verify and, in some cases, correct my inferences. But as I did not do so quite systematically, some errors—I hope not many—may have crept into my lists.

## BOOK I.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> ,	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1094 a	8 om. AD.	καί CAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	13 κατὰ τόν A.	τόν CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	b 8 τε AC.	γε Ald. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
	23 ἕκαστα A	ἕκαστον B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
1095 a	27 τοῦτοις πᾶσι τοῦ εἶναι ἀγαθὰ αἰτίον ἔστιν A.	τοῖσδε πᾶσιν αἰτίον ἔστιν τοῦ εἶναι ἀγαθὰ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAlD.
	32 ὁ πλάτων A.	πλάτων CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
	b 23 τοῦτο CD.	τοῦτο τό Ald. AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	27 εἶναι ἀγαθοῦς A.	ἀγαθοὺς εἶναι CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1096 a	9 καί.	καίτοι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld. D.
	23 τοῦτοις.	τούτων B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld. D.
	b 1 ἐν ἀνθρώπῳ A.	ἀνθρώπῳ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. D.
	8 ἔσται AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἔστω CDAlD.
	10 ποιῆσθαι A.	εἰρηῆσθαι CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAlD.
	26 om. A.	γε B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
	32 om. AAld.	καί CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
	32 καί A.	τό CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	33 αὐτό τι A.	τι αὐτό CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1097 a	4 τινὰ ἔχει A.	ἔχει τινά CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	7 τοὺς τεχνίτας ἅπαντας A.	ἅπαντας τοὺς τεχνίτας B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DCAld.
	26 ἕτερον A.	ἕτερα B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
	b 10 γυναιξί.	γυναικί ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. D.
1098 a	3 δέ.	δή ACAld.
1099 a	10 φιλοθεώρω ACDAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	φιλοθεάμονι.
	14 δ' αἰεὶ αἱ A.	δ' αἱ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAlD.
	30 τὴν ἀρίστην AAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἀρίστην D.
	τὴν ἀρετὴν C.	
	b 9 ἢ καὶ ἄλλως.	ἢ ἄλλως AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAlD. C in ras.
	20 ἢ τὸ διὰ.	ἢ διὰ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAlD.
1100 a	8 τρωικοῖς	ἡρωικοῖς ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. D.
	17 τῶν post καί A.	om. CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	b 35 καὶ τὰ φαῦλα A.	καὶ φαῦλα CDAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1101 a	21 μὲν ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	om.
	b 12 δὴ ACAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	δέ.
	29 κρείττων D.	κρείττον ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
1102 a	5 ἐπεὶ ACDAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	εἰ.

1102 a 12	ἡ σκέψις αὐτῆ CAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D. [ἡ ἐπίσκεψις αὐτῆ A.]	αὐτῆ ἢ σκέψις.
b 13	τῆς ACDAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	om.
14	ἀκρατοῦς καὶ ἐγκρατοῦς A.	ἐγκ. καὶ ἀκρ. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
17	τε.	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1095 a 3	πράξεων ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	πραγμάτων.
b 4	ἔθεσιν AD.	ἤθεσιν CAld.
7	ἔχει C [ὁ δὲ τοιοῦτος ἔχων λάβοι ἂν A].	ἔχοι.
13	βάλληται AD.	βάλληται CAld.
1100 a 28	συμμεταβάλοι Ald.K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	συμμεταβάλλοι L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
	συμμεταβάλλει C.	συμμεταβάλλει AD.
1101 a 26	καθ' ἕκαστον AAld.	καθ' ἕκαστα CD.
1102 a 19	ψυχῆς.	ψυχῆν ACDAld.

The following list contains the C readings in Book i. which I have noted as agreeing with Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the lists just given. Where D is not cited either as agreeing with C Ald. or differing from them, I have not ascertained its reading.

## CAld.

1094 a 10	ἀρετήν B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> [δύναμιν AD].
27	δὴ καὶ ἡ N <sup>b</sup> Γ [δ' ἢ D].
b 22	δέ O <sup>b</sup> [δὴ D].
1095 b 10	post νοήσῃ add. φρασσάμενος τὰ κ' ἔπειτα καὶ ἐς τέλος ἦσιν ἀμείνω B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> M <sup>b</sup> [om. AD].
1096 a 18	τό post καί add. M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> D.
1097 a 18	ἐκάστη O <sup>b</sup> ΓD.
21	τὸ αὐτό.
1098 a 22	ἀναγράφειν M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> [ἀναγράφαι AD].
b 26	συμπεριλαμβάνουσι M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> D.
20	ἀλλ' ἐπὶ τι καὶ τὰ πλείεστα M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> [ἀλλ' ἔν γε τι ἢ καὶ τὰ πλείεστα D, ἀλλ' ἔν γέ τι ἢ πλείεστα A].
1099 a 30	εἶναί φημεν H <sup>a</sup> M <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
b 11	θεῶν ἐστὶ H <sup>a</sup> M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> D.
1101 a 8	γε M <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> D.
10	οὐθ' H <sup>a</sup> Γ <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> [οὐδ' M <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> D].

- 11 ἐκ τῶν ποιούτων δ' οὐκ L<sup>b</sup>D.  
 19 καὶ post πάντῃ add. O<sup>b</sup> [om. D].  
 1102 a 2 ἀρχὴν M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> [ἀρχή D].  
 3 πάντα post πάντες H<sup>a</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>.

The following list contains the C readings which I have noted as differing from Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> lists:—

	C.	Ald.
1097 b 21	τῶν.	πάντων τῶν M <sup>b</sup> pr. P <sup>2</sup> .
1098 b 7	δοκεῖ οὖν γάρ.	δοκεῖ οὖν [δοκεῖ γάρ D].
	7 ἢ D.	ἢ τό H <sup>a</sup> P <sup>2</sup> .
	7 συμφανῆ.	ἐμφανῆ M <sup>b</sup> .
1099 a 22	ἀλλὰ μὴν γε ἀγαθαὶ καὶ καλαὶ M <sup>b</sup> .	ἀλλὰ μὴν καὶ ἀγαθαὶ γε καὶ καλαὶ O <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> C m. rec. [AD=Bekker].
	28 οὐ τις ἐράται τυχεῖν H <sup>a</sup> M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> A. [οὐ τις ἐρᾷ τυχεῖν D].	δὲ τυχεῖν οὐ τις ἕκαστος ἐρᾷ.
1099 b 1	διά.	ἢ διά.
	6 ἢ L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	om. K <sup>b</sup> .
	33 ἄλλο τι τῶν H <sup>a</sup> M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> .	ἄλλο τῶν D.
1101 b 15	τὰ ἔργα καὶ τὰς πράξεις H <sup>a</sup> L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> D.	τὰς πράξεις καὶ τὰ ἔργα K <sup>b</sup> .
1102 a 25	πλείον.	πλείστον L <sup>b</sup> D.
	33 τοῦ αὔξεσθαι D.	τοῦ αὔξάνεσθαι.
	b 5 διάδηλοι.	διάδηλος P <sup>2</sup> .
	13 δέ K <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> .	δὴ H <sup>a</sup> M <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> Γ.

I have noted only two readings in which C agrees with K<sup>b</sup> where the latter seems to be unique among Bekker's MSS. and Susemihl's other authorities, viz. 1098 a 11, τό ante καθαρίζειν om. K<sup>b</sup> C (habent B<sup>1</sup> B<sup>2</sup>); and 1100 b 33, αἶ om. K<sup>b</sup> C D. In 1101 b 2, C reads ἀφανρόν, with one letter, however, erased after φ. On the margin a later hand has placed γρ. φλαῖρον, which is the reading of K<sup>b</sup> A and B<sup>1</sup>. Coraes, to whom K<sup>b</sup> does not seem to have been known, gives φλαῖρον as a various reading (ἦθ. ιικ. p. 222). B<sup>2</sup> has ἀφανρόν. I have noted only two cases of the agreement of C with L<sup>b</sup> where the latter seems to stand quite alone, viz. 1094 b 6, τὰ] τό L<sup>b</sup>C, and 1096 a 13, τοιαύτης]

om. L<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. In 1101 a 20. C reads (as Michelet correctly states) *μακαρίους ὃ ὡς ἀνθρώπους*, with Par. 2023 (Susemihl's P<sup>1</sup>), the Paraphrast. Eustratius, and Γ. All other authorities (including A B<sup>1</sup> B<sup>2</sup> D) omit ὡς. The word is described by Michelet as *prima manu superscriptum* in Par. 2023; but Susem. simply says corr. P<sup>1</sup>. In C a dot has been placed below ὡς. Coraes reads ὡς without note.

The following list contains a large selection of the cases in which K<sup>b</sup> is unique among Bekker's MSS. in Book i. and is given in order to show the extent of the agreement of A with these unique readings:—

- 1094 b 9 γάρ A, om. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1095 a 5 ἀκούσεται A, ἀκούεται pr. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 13 προοιμιάσθω K<sup>b</sup>, πεπροοιμιάσθω A [B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.].  
 b 32 καί om. K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 1096 a 5 ἐχομένους K<sup>b</sup>A [B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.].  
 31 ἦν A, εἴη K<sup>b</sup>D.  
 b 20 πλείον K<sup>b</sup>, πλὴν A (but ἦν in ras.) B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 1098 a 11 κιθαρίζειν K<sup>b</sup>, τὸ κιθαρίζειν AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 b 8 δέ K<sup>b</sup>, δὴ A.  
 9 ἐκ τοῦ A, ἐκάστου K<sup>b</sup>.  
 11 συνάδει A, συνδεῖ K<sup>b</sup>.  
 17 ὑπὸ τῶν φιλοσοφούντων ὀρθῶς δὲ καί om. K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 30 συνοδός AD, σίνορός K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1099 a 6 ἐπίβολοι K<sup>b</sup>AB<sup>2</sup>.  
 10, 11 τὸν αὐτὸν δὲ τρόπον καὶ τὰ δίκαια τῷ φιλοδικαίῳ om. K<sup>b</sup>, habet A.  
 13 τοιαῦται K<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D, τοιαῦτα A.  
 22 ἀλλὰ μὴν καὶ ἀγαθαὶ γε καὶ καλαὶ A.  
 ἀλλὰ μὴν καὶ ἀγαθαὶ τε καὶ καλαὶ K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1100 a 32 τό post δὴ add. K<sup>b</sup>, om. AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD.  
 1101 a 13 τελείῳ AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ὀλίγῳ K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1102 a 6 post ἐπισκεπτέον add. ἂν εἴη K<sup>b</sup>A [om. B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD].  
 12 ἀλλότριον K<sup>b</sup>, ἄμοιρον A.  
 b 34 πᾶσα ἡ K<sup>b</sup>, πᾶσα A.  
 1103 a 7 ἡ A, καί K<sup>b</sup>.

The results for Book i. may be summed up as follow—K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> agreeing in thirty-eight places against L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>. C agrees with L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> in twenty-nine of them, and with K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in nine. Ald. agrees with L<sup>b</sup>

and O<sup>b</sup> also in twenty-nine of these thirty-eight places—twenty-seven times in company with C—and with K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in six—five times in company with C. Under the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> head, of the seven agreements of C, five are in company with Ald. The evidence for the close relationship between C and Ald. is farther increased by the CAld. list; while the C—Ald. list shows a certain amount of divergence. C and Ald. are evidently descended in this Book from a not remote common ascendant which resembled O<sup>b</sup> closely, but embodied certain corrections from a MS. or MSS. resembling M<sup>b</sup>. The C Ald. readings on the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> side of my first list are all, I think, explicable on the hypothesis of a MS. resembling O<sup>b</sup> having been corrected in these places from one resembling M<sup>b</sup>.

D, though closely related to C and Ald., is not so closely related to them as they are to each other. The number and quality of its divergences in the C Ald. list must be set against the fact that in the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> list its agreements are principally on the L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> side, and in company with Ald. and C.

A in this Book belongs, with M<sup>b</sup>, distinctly to the K<sup>b</sup> family. B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> belong as distinctly to the L<sup>b</sup> family.

## BOOK II.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1103 a	22 om. A.	αὐτόν CDald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	32 τῶν ἄλλων τεχνῶν CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DA Ald.	τῶν τεχνῶν τῶν ἄλλων.
	b 15 γινόμεθα post ἀνθρώπους AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	γινόμεθα post ἄδικοι.
1104 a	25 τις ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	om.
	27 αἱ φθοραὶ Ald.AD.	φθοραὶ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	b 34 τε ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	om.
1105 a	19 om. A.	τά post καί CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
	24 τι post γραμματικόν ACald. D.	τι post εἰάν B <sup>1</sup> [εἰάν τι καὶ γραμματικόν τι ποιήσῃ B <sup>2</sup> ].
	27 γινόμενα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	γενόμενα.
	28 ταῦτα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	αὐτά D.
	29 εἰάν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	ἄν.
	32 καὶ προαιρούμενος CAld.	om. N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> A.



1105 b 4	ἄπερ ἐκ AD.	ἄπερ καὶ ἐκ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
22	φιλίαν μίσος ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	μίσος φιλίαν.
1106 a 28	πρός ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> AldD.	καθ'.
34	ἴσως A.	ἴσως CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
b 8	ἐπιτελεῖ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDA (omitting εὔ).	ἀποτελεῖ.
27	ἄρα ἐστίν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	ἐστὶν ἄρα.
35	παντοδαπῶς δὲ κακοί ACAlD. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	κακοὶ δὲ παντοδαπῶς.
1107 a 23	τό τό Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	τό CD [A has a short lacuna here which is filled up on the margin, where τό stands only once].
b 3	δ' ἐν τῷ A.	δὲ τῷ B <sup>2</sup> Ald.DC [B <sup>1</sup> has a short lacuna here].
26	αὕτη.	αὐτή ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
1108 a 2	ἐν D.	om. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAldA (A also omits τοῖς before ἐξῆς).
28, 29	εἰ AD.	ὁ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
b 11	δέ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	δή.
30	τόν.	μὲν τό ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
1109 a 23	τοῖς πάθεσι καὶ (ἐν AK <sup>b</sup> ) ταῖς πράξεσιν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	ταῖς πράξεσι καὶ τοῖς πάθεσιν.
26	δέ ACAlD.	δή.
b 5	ἀπαγόντες AD.	ἀπαγαγόντες B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1103 a 26	παραινέται ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	περιγίνεται.
b 18	τά AC.	om. Ald.
1104 b 21	φαῦλαι CAld.	φαῦλοι AD.
1106 a 23	ἐαυτοῦ AC.	αὐτοῦ.
30	ἐκατέρου ACAlD.	ἐκατέρων.
1108 b 35	ἀντίκειται CAld.	ἀντίκεινται A.

The following list contains the C readings which I have noted in the Second Book as agreeing with Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the foregoing list. No inferences must be drawn from my silence regarding other MSS.

## CALD.

- 1103 b 10 οἱ ante οἰκοδόμοι, add. H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>D [om. AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 32 ὑπερκείσθω DN<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [ὑποκείσθω A].  
 33 ὁ ante ὀρθός add. M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>A.  
 34 προδιωμολογήσθω C, προδιωμολογήσθω B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, προδιωμολογείσθω Ald. [προ-  
 ομολογείσθω L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, προδιωμολογείσθω AD].
- 1104 b 14 πράξεις καὶ πάθη K<sup>b</sup>ΓA et corr. P<sup>2</sup>.  
 32 πάντα μὲν ταῦτα H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup> [πάντα μὲν δὴ ταῦτα D, ταῦτα μὲν πάντα A].
- 1105 a 7 ἡ L<sup>b</sup>DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [καὶ A].  
 b 6 ἡ ὁ K<sup>b</sup> [ἡ A].  
 8 οἱ post δίκαιοι καὶ L<sup>b</sup>A.
- 1106 a 8 πράττειν B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [πάσχειν DA].  
 b 1 pro μναί, μνάς N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>ΓB<sup>1</sup> ut videtur [μναί K<sup>b</sup>A, μναί B<sup>2</sup>D].  
 22 ἐπί B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup> [ἐστί D, ἐστὶν ἐπί AK<sup>b</sup>].
- 1107 b 24 δὲ λέγομεν N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>Γ [δὲ ἐλέγομεν A].
- 1108 a 3 λέγομεν L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>D [λέγωμεν A].

The following list contains the C readings which I have noted in Book ii. as differing from Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, and K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> lists :—

C.	Ald.
1103 a 22 τό A.	om. L <sup>b</sup> .
b 18 τά prius A [τάς D].	om. L <sup>b</sup> .
18 om. M <sup>b</sup> .	τά alterum AD.
1104 a 1 πρακτέων K <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	πρακτῶν O <sup>b</sup> D.
27 αὐξήσεις.	αὶ αὐξήσεις AM <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> .
b 31 ὄντων τῶν M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> [τῶν AD].	ὄντων L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1105 a 11 ἀρετῇ AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἡθικῇ M <sup>b</sup> D, Par. 1417, pr. P <sup>2</sup> , rec. L <sup>b</sup> .
b 2 πρὸς δὲ τό [πρὸς δὲ K <sup>b</sup> A].	τὸ δὲ πρὸς.
19 μετὰ δὲ ταῦτα τί ἐστὶν ἡ ἀρετῇ ἐξῆς.	μετὰ δὲ ταῦτα τί ἐστὶν ἡ ἀρετῇ L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Γ [τί δ' ἐστὶν ἡ ἀρετῇ ἐξῆς K <sup>b</sup> AD].
1107 a 16 ἡν.	ἡ [ἡ A].
23 ἄκρον [lacuna in A, but margin has ἄκρον].	ἄκρων M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> .
28 om. A.	εν post καὶ add. L <sup>b</sup> Γ.
b 11 δὲ κατ' αὐτάς.	δὲ αὐτάς A pr. ut vid. sed man. rec. δ' ἐαυταῖς [δ' ἐαυτάς D].

1107 b 21	pro πῆ, φ̄ L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup>   δ̄. (corr. rec. πῆ C, πῆ AK <sup>b</sup> ).
27	μικράν B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .   μικρά AK <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> . σμικράν D.

Among the following quotations will be found all the cases which I have noted in Book ii. of agreement between C and K<sup>b</sup> where the latter is unique in its reading among Bekker's MSS.—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>. The only case of C=L<sup>b</sup> unique which I have noted heads the list of quotations:—

1103 b 29 ἀναγκαῖον ἐπισκέψασθαι L<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ἀναγκαῖόν ἐστι σκέψασθαι AD. See Rassow's Forsch. p. 55. He defends the reading of L<sup>b</sup> on the ground that ἀναγκαῖον never occurs in the Ethics, and seldom in other Aristotelian writings, with the copula. 1105 a 21 τὰ ante μουσικά add. K<sup>b</sup>AD om. C cum cet. 1105 a 26 τε add. K<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>ACD, om. Bek. cum cet. 1105 b 11 μελλήσειε K<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>AC, μελήσειε cet. 1107 b 7 οὐδ' ὀνόματος τετύχηκεν οὐδ' ὁ τοιοῦτος· ἔστω δὲ ἀναίσθητος D, A=Bekker, οἱ δ' οἴτοι ὀνόματος τετυχήκασιν ἔστωσαν δ' ἀναίσθητοι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 1109 a 29 δῶπερ K<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald., post δῶπερ add. ἐστὶ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CL<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>Ald., D reads ὅπερ ἐστὶ τί (sic) εἶ καὶ σπάνιον ὁ καὶ ἐπαινετὸν καὶ καλόν, A reads ὅπερ ἔστι τὸ εἶ καὶ σπάνιον καὶ ἐπαινετὸν καὶ καλόν. 1109 a 32 for τούτου B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C have ὡς τοῦ with L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, Ald. has τὸ ὡς τοῦ, A has τὸ τοῦ, and D τὸ μὲν τοῦ. 1109 b 15 καὶ πως K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>CD A. 1109 b 24 δηλοῖ ACD.

The following list shows the extent of the agreement in Book ii. between A and K<sup>b</sup> where the readings of the latter are unique among those of Bekker's MSS. :—

- 1103 b 7 καὶ ante γίνεται om. K<sup>b</sup>A [habent B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C].  
 9 οἱ ante κακοί om. K<sup>b</sup> habent AC.  
 15 γινόμενα K<sup>b</sup>, γινόμεθα ACDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 17 ἢ AC om K<sup>b</sup>.  
 24 εὐθέως K<sup>b</sup>A [εὐθύς B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD].  
 27 ἡ ἀρετὴ τί K<sup>b</sup>A [τί ἐστὶν ἡ ἀρετὴ C].  
 29 ἐστὶ σκέψασθαι AD, ἦν σκέψασθαι K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1104 a 3 ἀπαιτηταιοι K<sup>b</sup> pr., ἀπαιτητέοι A, sed εἰ in ras. scripsit librarius ipse.  
 8 πρὸς B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C] περὶ K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 10 τοῦ om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 19 ἄλλων om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.

- 1104 a 24 πᾶσαν K<sup>b</sup>, πάσας AC.  
 24 ἄγροι K<sup>b</sup>, ἄγροικοι AD, ἄγρικοί (sic) C, ἀγροῖκοι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 25 γάρ AC, δέ K<sup>b</sup>.  
 32 δύναιται ταῦτα ACD, ἂ δύναιτ' αὐτά K<sup>b</sup>pr, ἂν δύναιτ' αὐτά γρ. mg<sup>3</sup> (rubr.) K<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 18 πρότερον AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C, πρόην K<sup>b</sup>.  
 29 ἔτι ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ὅτι K<sup>b</sup>.  
 32 βλαβεροῦ K<sup>b</sup>A [ἀσυμφόρον L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>rH<sup>a</sup>P<sup>2</sup>DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Cald.].
- 1105 a 3 συντετράφθαι K<sup>b</sup>, συντέθραπται ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 21 τά ante μουσικά add. K<sup>b</sup>AD, om. C.  
 26 τε add. K<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>ACD.  
 32 διὰ ταῦτα GK<sup>b</sup>A, δι' αὐτά C.  
 b 21 ἂν τι GK<sup>b</sup>AD, τι ἂν C.  
 22 θάρσος post φθόνον K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 31 ἢ C] καὶ K<sup>b</sup>A.
- 1106 a 9 καί om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 b 1 εἴ τφ AC, ὦι K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1 μναί K<sup>b</sup>A [μναῖ DB<sup>2</sup>, μνᾶς B<sup>1</sup>C pr.].  
 13 εἰ δ' οἱ K<sup>b</sup>A, οἱ δ' CrL<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 22 ἐστὶ D, ἐστὶν ἐπί K<sup>b</sup>A, ἐπί CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.
- 1107 a 26 οὔτε K<sup>b</sup>AD, οὐδέ C.  
 b 7, 8 διόπερ οὐδ' ὀνόματος τετυχῆκασιν οὐδ' οἱ τοιοῦτοι K<sup>b</sup>A, διόπερ οὐδ' οἷτοι ὀνόματος τετυχῆκασιν C, διόπερ οὐδ' ὀνόματος τετύχηκεν οὐδ' ὁ τοιοῦτος D, μοχ ἔστω δὲ ἀναίσθητος.  
 11 δ' ἑανταῖς A man. rec.] δὲ αὐτάς A pr. ut videtur, δ' ἑαντάς D, κατ' αὐτάς C, δέ K<sup>b</sup>.  
 20 διαφέρουσι δὲ αὐται τῶν περὶ τὴν ἐλευθεριότητα om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 32, 33 ἔστι μὲν ὅτε τὸν μέσον φιλότιμον καλοῦμεν ἔστι δ' ὅτε ἀφιλότιμον καὶ om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.
- 1108 a 1 ἔστι δ' ὅτε τὸν ἀφιλότιμον om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 8 δ' ἔλλειψις AC] δὲ κακία K<sup>b</sup>.  
 12 ἢ μὲν ὅτι ἔστιν K<sup>b</sup>A, ὅτι ἢ μὲν ἐστι C.  
 35 ὁ post ἢ om. K<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 35 μηδέν K<sup>b</sup>, μηδέ AC.
- 1109 a 23 ἐν τοῖς πάθεσι καὶ ἐν ταῖς πράξεσιν K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 29 διόπερ K<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ὅπερ ἔστι AD.  
 31 παραινεί K<sup>b</sup>A, παρήνει CDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 b 18 ἀποκαλοῦντες K<sup>b</sup>, ἀποκαλοῦμεν AC.  
 27 ὅτε—ὅτε K<sup>b</sup>, τότε—τότε ACD.

The results for Book ii. may be summed up. K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> agreeing in twenty-nine places against L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>, C sides with K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in eighteen of them, and with L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> in eleven of them. Ald. sides with K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in seventeen of these twenty-nine places, fifteen times in company with C, and in ten of these sides with L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>, nine times in company with C. In the small K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> list C sides with K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> in all six places, in three of them with Ald. The C Ald. and C—Ald. lists show considerable agreement and considerable divergence between C and Ald. Here again, as in Book i, C and Ald. are evidently descended from a not remote common ascendant, which, however, seems to have been related to M<sup>b</sup>, and to have embodied very considerable corrections from a MS. or MSS. resembling O<sup>b</sup>. The L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings of C and Ald. can, I think, be explained without difficulty as the results of correction of this kind. 1103 a 22, the omission in K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> is corrected by the insertion of *αὐτόν*; (1104 a 27, the omission with L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> of *αἰ* by C may be explained by accident, *καί* preceding *αἰ*); 1105 a 19, *τά* inserted; 1105 b 4, *καί* inserted; 1106 a 34, a simple correction; 1107 a 23, the reading of C, may be explained by homœoteleuton; 1107 b 3, C and Ald. omit *ἐν*—a word which is omitted with extraordinary frequency by MSS.; 1107 b 26, a simple correction; 1108 a 2, the omission of *ἐν* puts C Ald. on the L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> side; 1108 a 28, 29, a simple correction; 1108 b 30, if the common ascendant of C and Ald. read *τόν* it would be corrected, since all MSS., except apparently K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup>, have *μὲν τό*; 1109 b 5, a simple correction. The K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> readings are not worth noticing specially. In 1103 b 29 and 1109 a 29, C, B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> preserve readings of L<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup> respectively, which have been lost by all other MSS. whose readings have been recorded (see p. 23).

In the following places D=C, no other MSS. being quoted, so far as I know, for the readings. 1103 b 5, *διαμαρτάνουσι*; 1103 b 6, *ἐτι καί*; 1106 a 23, *ὁ ἀρθρωπὸς ἀγαθός*; 1106 b 32, post *ἐλλείπει* add. *τοῦ δέοντος*.

B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup>, which are practically identical in this Book, belong with D to the same group as C and Ald., i. e. to a group which resembles M<sup>b</sup> rather than O<sup>b</sup>, and is somewhat distantly related to K<sup>b</sup>.

A, as in the First Book, belongs distinctly to the K<sup>b</sup> family.

## BOOK III.

	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1110a 14	ἐκούσιον δὴ καὶ (τὸ K <sup>b</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D), ἀκούσιον ADB <sup>2</sup> , lacuna in C.	ἀκούσιον δὴ καὶ τὸ ἐκούσιον B <sup>1</sup> .
25	ὑπερτείνει post φύσιν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	ὑπερτείνει ante ἔνια.
b 13	δέ AD.	δὴ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
23	ἔστω B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.A.	ἔσται [ἔστιν D].
1111a 1	καὶ post γάρ CD.	om. AAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
6	ἄν A.	om. CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
25	om.	δι' CAB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
1112a 1	δόξῃ O <sup>b</sup> AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.C, δόξει K <sup>b</sup> .	καὶ δόξῃ.
7	add. ὡς N <sup>b</sup> .	om. AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
14	οὐθέν D.	οὐθέν ἐστιν AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> C.
20	βουλεύσαι' ἄν τις A.	ἄν τις βουλεύσαιο B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
b 15	τίνων ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.	τίνος.
1113a 33	ὦν O <sup>b</sup> CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald, ὄν K <sup>b</sup> .	om. A.
b 13	ἄρα.	ἔσται ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
20	ἐν A.	ἐφ' CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
24	αὐτοὶ αἴτιοι ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	αἴτιοι αὐτοί.
26	ὅσα A.	πρὸς ὅσα CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
29	ὅτιοῦν ἄλλο A.	ἀλλ' ὅτιοῦν B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
1114a 1	δέ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	δὴ.
2	ὄν τὸ μὴ ἀγροεῖν CAB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D Ald.	τὸ μὴ ἀγροεῖν ὄν.
12	τὸν ἀκολασταίνοντα ἀκόλαστον CADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	ἀκόλαστον τὸν ἀκολασταίνοντα.
21	ἔτι A.	om. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
27	ἐλεῆσαι ACald. ἐλεῆσαι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	ἐλεήσεις.
b 3	μὴ οὐθείς A.	μηδεῖς B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
10	καὶ τὸ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	τὸ δ'.
28	om. A.	καὶ CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
28	πρακτικὰ καὶ CADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. (καὶ om. K <sup>b</sup> ).	πρακτικοί.

1114 b 31	τοῦ A.	om. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CD.
1115 a 3	χρη̄σθαι A.	χρη̄σασθαι CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
7	φανερὸν γεγένηται A.	καὶ πρότερον εἴρηται D (καὶ πρότερον εἴρηται φανερὸν γὰρ γεγένηται CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.).
13	γάρ ADald.	om. CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
16	τι ὁμοιον A.	ὁμοιόν τι CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
20	ἐν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	om.
24	γ' οὖν.	οὖν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
29	εἰ] om.	ἦ D (εἰ N <sup>b</sup> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. and C in ras., ἦ in ras. A).
29	om.	ἐν ante νόσοις CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> AAld.
b 8	om. ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	γε.
18	καί ante ὡς ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	om.
33	τούτοις AAld.CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	τούτω.
1116 a 21	καὶ οἱ C.	οἱ δέ AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
31	ῥοι (-οι in ras. C) A pr.	ῥοφ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld. A corr.
33	ὁ AC.	om. Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
b 4	om. ACD.	τις Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
9	μῆ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	μηδέν.
10	post ἐμπειρίας add. καὶ φυλάξασθαι καὶ πατάξαι CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> AAld.	om.
32	διὰ τὸ φοβεῖσθαι C (διὰ φοβεῖσθαι A).	φοβεῖσθαι DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
33	ἐν ACDAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	om.
36	εἶεν AC.	ἂν εἶεν DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
1117 a 2,3	om. C.	οὐ δῆ—κίνδυνον ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
7	om. ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	add. μαχόμενοι.
13	κράτιστοι ACD. κρατίστους Ald.	κρείττους B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
20	om. AC.	καὶ B <sup>1</sup> DAld.
b 26	ὁμοίως ACDAld.	ὁμοίως τῇ ἀνδρεία.
1118 a 12	ἦ (καὶ in ras. C).	καὶ AB <sup>1</sup> DAld.
16	οὐδ' ἐν τοῖς C.	οὐδὲ τοῖς AB <sup>1</sup> D.
19	δ' αἴσθησιν ACAld.	αἴσθησιν δ'.
23	δῆ ACAld.	δ'.
32	φιλόξενος κ.τ.λ. <sup>1</sup> ACDAld.	om. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .

<sup>1</sup> See details on p. 31.

1118 b 10	ὁ ἐνδεής AC.	ὄταν ἐνδεής ἤ B <sup>1</sup> Dald.
13	om. C.	καί AB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
17	ἕως πλησθῆ C.	ἕως ἀν ὑπερπλησθῆ AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. (ἕως ἀν ὑπερ- πλησθεῖς D).
26	εἰ C.	ἐπί AAld.
30	οὐδ' ἀκόλαστος ACD (ὁ δ' ἀκό- λαστος B <sup>1</sup> Ald.).	ἀκόλαστος δέ.
33	om. C.	καὶ τῷ ἀπέχεσθαι ADB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
1119 a 5	δὲ τὰ περί AC.	τὰ περί B <sup>1</sup> Ald.
10	ὀνόματος ὁ τοιοῦτος C.	ὁ τοιοῦτος ὀνόματος Ald.A.
16	ἄ C.	ᾧσα AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
27	ἐπὶ δὲ τῶν φοβερῶν CA.	ἐπὶ τῶν φοβερῶν δ' D.
34	καί AC.	om. Ald.
b 13	δέ A (δῆ C).	γάρ B <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
17	καὶ ὡς δεῖ ACAld.	om.
	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1110 a 29	διακρίναι.	τὸ κρίναι AAld.
b 11	πάντες πάντα Ald.AD.	πάντα πάντες C.
1112 a 31	αἰτίαι.	αἴτια Ald.AC.
1113 a 10	ἐκ A.	om. CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
1114 a 31	λέγοι C.	λέγει AD.
1115 a 1	πρόθεσις Ald.D.	πρόσθεσις AC.
20	ἐλευθεροὶ DAld.	ἐλευθέριοι ACB <sup>1</sup> .
1116 a 35	ἐσείται DCB <sup>1</sup> .	ἐσσεῖται A.
b 7	κανά ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	κενά D.
1117 a 25	ὑποπτέουσιν K <sup>b</sup> A. ὑποπτέουσι M <sup>b</sup> .	ὑποπτέουσι DO <sup>b</sup> Ald.C. ὑποπτέουσιν L <sup>b</sup> .
1119 b 4	τόν C.	τό DB <sup>1</sup> AAld.
6	om. AC.	καί ante μάλιστα Ald.D.

The following is a list of the C readings which I have noted as agreeing with Ald. in other connexions, up to the end of p. 1115 a. The divergence between C and Ald., which begins at this point and continues to the end of the Book, is so marked that it will not be necessary to go into details regarding their relationship in the latter part of the Book.



CALD.

- 1110a 24 *πράξειε* M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup> [*πράξη* AD].  
 1111a 13 *λελογχευμένον* [AD = Bek.].  
 22 *βιαίου* N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [*βία* A].  
 b 25 *ἂν γενέσθαι* L<sup>b</sup>D [*γενέσθαι ἂν* A].  
 1112 b 33 *οὐκ ἂν οὖν* L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>CAB<sup>1</sup> [*οὐκ ἂν εἴη* D].  
 1113a 15 *τάγαθοῦ* ADΓ.  
 20 *τό* ante *βουλητόν* add. H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>AD.  
 b 5 *εἶεν ἂν* K<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>ΑΓD.  
 28 *όντος* N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>D. [*ὄν τό* A.]  
 1114a 25 post *ἀσθένειαν* add. *καὶ αἰσχος* L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>AD.  
 b 4 *κακὰ ποιεῖν* N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>D [*κακοποιεῖν* A].  
 15 *τοῦτο* Ald., *τοῦτ'* C [*ταῦτ'* AD].  
 17 *αὐτό* [*αὐτῶ* D; and A, with *ῶ* however in ras.].  
 28 *καὶ καθ'* O<sup>b</sup>ΓAD.  
 1115a 1 *τῶν καθ'* A [*καθ'* D].  
 7 *καὶ πρότερον εἴρηται* φανερόν γὰρ *γεγένηται* B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [D = Bek.; ἤδη φανερόν *γεγένηται* A, instead of ἤδη *καὶ πρότερον εἴρηται*].

The following is a list of the C readings in Book iii. to the end of p. 1115a which differ from Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> lists:—

C.	Ald.
1109 b 30 <i>δή.</i>	<i>δέ</i> D.
1110 a 6 <i>πράξαντος.</i>	<i>πράξαντες</i> M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> AD.
27 <i>ἀποθανετόν παθόντι</i> A.	<i>ἀποθανατέον παθόντα</i> L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> P <sup>2</sup> D.
32 <i>ἂ δ' ἀναγκάζονται</i> A.	<i>τὰ δ' ἀναγκάζοντα</i> M <sup>b</sup> N <sup>b</sup> D.
b 10 <i>ἀναγκάζειν</i> A.	<i>ἀνάγκη.</i>
10 <i>οὔτω</i> [ <i>αὐτῶ</i> AD].	<i>οὐ τῷ αὐτῷ.</i>
12 <i>τὸ ἡδὺ μεθ' ἡδονῆς.</i>	<i>τὸ ἡδὺ τὸ κακὸν μεθ' ἡδονῆς.</i> [ <i>τὸ ἡδὺ καὶ καλὸν μεθ' ἡδονῆς</i> A, <i>τὸ ἡδὺ ἢ τὸ καλὸν μεθ' ἡδονῆς</i> DP <sup>2</sup> ].
1112 a 30 <i>δι' ἡμῶν οὐθέν</i> N <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> D. [ <i>οὐδὲν δι' ἡμῶν</i> A.]	<i>δ' ἡμῶν οὐθέν.</i>
1113 a 17 <i>τό</i> ante <i>βουλητόν</i> prius A.	om. N <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
21 <i>ἄλλο δ' ἄλλω</i> A.	<i>ἄλλω δ' ἄλλως</i> L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> D.
31 om.	<i>καὶ</i> post <i>ἔστι</i> AN <sup>b</sup> Γ.
b 14 <i>μακάριος</i> ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	<i>μακάριον.</i>

1114 a 18 λαβεῖν DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.

b 21 εἰ μὴ.

1115 a 32 om. D.

βαλεῖν A and all Bekker's Codd.

om. K<sup>b</sup>FD [εἰ μὴ ἐν om. A].αι ante ἐν add. N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>.

As the agreement of C and K<sup>b</sup> unique becomes very close after 1115 b 1, it will be well to note the cases of agreement in Book iii. before that point. I have found only the following (those cases having been excluded in which C=K<sup>b</sup> Ald.), viz. 1112 a 31, add. καί K<sup>b</sup>CG [om. D cum cet.], 1113 b 31, τὰ om. K<sup>b</sup>C [habet D]; 1114 b 10, οἴονται K<sup>b</sup>C. To these three cases may perhaps be added 1114 a 4, τοιοῦτον K<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>CD.

The results for iii<sup>a</sup>, i.e. for 1109 b 30—1115 b 1, may be summed up as follow. There are thirty-six places in which K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> agree against L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup>, and in twenty of them C sides with L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup>, and in fourteen with K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>. Ald. sides with L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> in eighteen out of these thirty-six places, seventeen times in company with C; and in fourteen of them with K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>, thirteen times in company with C. Thus C and Ald. are evidently descended, in this part of the Third Book, from a not remote common source; but the cross-corrections have been so numerous that it is difficult to determine whether that source was genealogically related to M<sup>b</sup> or O<sup>b</sup>.

The same difficulty attaches to the question of the relationship of D, which is almost equally divided (both before and after 1115 b 1) between K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>.

With regard to B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> there can be little doubt that they are related to M<sup>b</sup> rather than to O<sup>b</sup>.

A again in this Book, as in Books i. and ii, belongs distinctly to the K<sup>b</sup> family.

The following is a list, complete so far as I know, of the readings in which C agrees with K<sup>b</sup> where the latter MS. is unique among Bekker's MSS. in the Third Book after 1115 b 1:—

K<sup>b</sup>C.1115 b 23 om. τὰ ante κατά [habent DAB<sup>1</sup>].

27 om. τὰ AAld.

31 om. οὔτος A [habent DB<sup>1</sup>].1116 a 23 ἀναθήση [ἀναθήσει AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D].

25 τρωίεσσι [τρώεσσι A].

- 1116 a 35 οὐ [οὐ D; and A with accent and breathing in ras.].  
 35 ἀρκείον [ἀρκιον AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 b 5 εἶναι post ἐπιστήμην M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>A [add. rL<sup>b</sup>Ald. DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 5 om. ἐν ante ἄλλοις D [habent AB<sup>1</sup>].  
 8 ἃ [οἷα AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D].  
 11 τὸ μὴ ποιῆσαι [τὸ ποιῆσαι ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 24 φέρουσι A [ἀναφέρουσι D, marg. C, corr. A; ἐπιφέρουσι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, corr. rec. C].
- 1117 a 8 om. τό ante πάθος [habent AD].  
 11 μὲν [ἐν AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 12 πρότερον εἰρημένα A [προειρημένα DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 15 τὰ τοιαῦτα [τοιαῦτα AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D].  
 17 add. μὴ ante φαινόμενα ΓΑ [om. B<sup>1</sup>D].  
 b 2 γίνεσθαι [γίνεται AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D].  
 7 εἰ δὲ δὴ A [εἰ δὴ B<sup>1</sup>].  
 9 om. ἧ ante ὅτι [habent AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 10 ἔχει B<sup>1</sup> [ἔχη B<sup>2</sup>A].  
 11 λυπῆσεται B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald. [λύπη ἔσται ADN<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>].  
 13 τούτω [τοῦτο AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 24 om. αἱ ante ἀρεταί [habent AB<sup>1</sup>D].
- 1118 a 13 ἐπιτεμνμάτων [ἐπιτεμντῶν ΓO<sup>1</sup>A, ἐπιθυμῶν L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>Ald.DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> etiam marg. C].  
 13 εἶδοι pr. K<sup>b</sup>, εἶδοι C [ἴδοι A et cet.].  
 32 post τις add. φιλόξενος ὁ εὖξιος pr. K<sup>b</sup>C. [φιλόξενος ὁ (ὁ om. N<sup>b</sup>Ald.) ἐρύξιος AΓN<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>Ald. corr.<sup>1</sup> K<sup>b</sup> ('ipse librarius'—Susemihl Eth. Nic. pref. xx); post ὧν add. φιλόξενος nec plura D; B<sup>1</sup>=Bek., B<sup>2</sup>=Bek. nisi quod εὖξαιτο (M<sup>b</sup>) habeat.]  
 b 17 ἕως πλεσθῆ ὑπερβολῆ [B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.; D=Bek. with ὑπερπλησθεῖς, A has ἕως ἂν ὑπερπλησθῆ ὑπερβολῆ].  
 24 ἢ μὴ ἢ ὡδ (ί K<sup>b</sup>, ει C in ras.) [ἢ μὴ ὡς δεῖ ἢ ᾧ δεῖ L<sup>b</sup>D; ἢ μὴ ὡς δεῖ ἢ ὡς δεῖ B<sup>1</sup>; ἢ μὴ ὡς δεῖ B<sup>2</sup> with ἢ ὡς δεῖ in red ink on margin for insertion after δεῖ. A has a lacuna here].  
 27 καὶ ἢ ὡς A [ἢ καὶ ὡς B<sup>1</sup>Ald.].  
 30, 31 δὲ τῶ μὴ ἀλλ' ὁ μὲν ἀκύλαστος τῶ, om. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 δὲ τῶ μὴ ἀλλ' ὁ μὲν ἀκύλαστος om. C, habet A.
- 1119 a 3 λυπεῖσθαι K<sup>b</sup>, λυπέεται AB<sup>1</sup>DC—(τ in ras. C).  
 3 καὶ ante ἀποτυγχάνων om. [habent AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 15 post ἢ δεῖ add. οὐθ' ἔν A [add. οὐδενί DAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 15 ὅτι.

- 1119 a 20 οὐσίας [ἀξίας AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D].  
 25 ἐπονείδιστον [ἐπονειδιστότερον L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>AO<sup>b</sup>Ald.Γ].  
 29 τὰ [ταῦτα AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 b 4 πολλὴν ἕξιν αὔξησιν A [πολλὴν αὔξησιν DB<sup>1</sup>].  
 6 ἐν τοῦτοις γάρ (καὶ K<sup>b</sup>A, om. C) ἡ A.  
 8 πάντοθεν [πανταχόθεν DB<sup>1</sup>, A has a lacuna here].  
 12 καὶ post λέγομεν om. A.  
 14, 15 κατὰ τὸν λόγον—ἐπιθυμητικόν om. [habet A].  
 22 λέγομεν δὲ καὶ ἐξῆς περὶ ἐλευθεριότητος bis in fine libri iii. et in initio libri iv;  
 sic etiam A, καὶ et in lib. iii. et in lib. iv. omissio [om. in fine iii. DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].

As against the forty-three cases given in the foregoing list I have noted only the following seven unique K<sup>b</sup> readings which C does not present, viz. 1117 b 4, αἰ ante τιμαί om. K<sup>b</sup>. 21, ἰδέας. 1119 a 11, post μέσως add. μέν. 14, οὐτ' pro οὐδ' ante ἐπιθυμεῖ. 24, τοιοῦτο. b 6, post γάρ add. καί. 16 ante λόγῳ om. τῷ.

Reserving my remarks on K<sup>b</sup>C till the Fourth and Fifth Books have been examined, I may sum up the results for Ald., D, B<sup>1</sup>, and B<sup>2</sup> in the latter part of the Third Book. From 1115 b 1 to the end of the Book there are thirty-five places in which K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> agree against L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> and in nineteen of them Ald. sides with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, and with K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> in thirteen. Of these thirteen it will be observed that six are cases in which L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> have an omission. If the ascendants of Ald. were MSS. related to M<sup>b</sup> they would naturally be corrected in these places, and Ald. would consequently exhibit so many K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings.

In the thirty-five places in which K<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> agree against L<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup>, D sides with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> in fourteen and with K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> in twelve. B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> side distinctly with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>. Considering the close affinity between Ald., D, B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup>, throughout this whole book, we may, I venture to think, allow B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> to carry Ald. and D with them to the L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> side.

## BOOK IV.

[The readings of Par. 1853 (Par.) are given in the following list to show the relation of that MS. to D]:—

	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1119 b 22	λέγομεν Ald.AB <sup>1</sup> Par.	λέγομεν CDB <sup>2</sup> .
34	om. AC.	τι DAld.Par.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .

1120 a	4	χρεία C.	χρεία τις ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Par.Ald.
	6	τούτο C.	ἕκαστον ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Par.Ald.
	11	γὰρ ἀρετῆς AC.	ἀρετῆς γὰρ DPar.Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	17	λαβεῖν AC.	λαμβάνειν DPar.Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	24	οὖν ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.	δέ.
	30	ἔλοιτ' AAld.CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.	αἰροῖτ'.
b	2	ιδίων ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.DPar.	οἰκείων.
	4	ὅπου C [ὅτε καὶ ὅπου A].	ὅτε καὶ οὗ Ald.DPar.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	9	οὐθέν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.	ὄθεν οὐθέν Ald.
	22	ταῦτα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	αὐτά DPar.
	26	ταῖς δόσεσι καὶ ταῖς δαπάναις ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.Par.D (omisso altero ταῖς D).	δαπάναις καὶ ταῖς δόσεσιν.
	30	δ' add. C.	om. Ald.ADPar.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1121 a	4	om. C.	καί Par.Ald.ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
	11	om. AC.	ἐν δυσίην DB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
	11	ἐν δόσει καὶ λήψει C.	ἐν λήψει καὶ ἐν δόσει B <sup>1</sup> Ald.
		ἐν δόσει καὶ ἐν λήψει A.	
	15	ἐπί ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.DPar.	ἐν.
	16	συνδύζεται C.	συναύξεται M <sup>b</sup> AB <sup>2</sup> DPar.Ald.
		συναύξεται B <sup>1</sup> .	συναύξουσιν L <sup>b</sup> .
	20	om. ACDald.	inter ἀνελευθέρου et εὐίαςτος add. καὶ γὰρ δίδωσι καὶ οὐ λαμβάνει Par.
	20	om. ADPar.	τε C, suppl. rc. K <sup>b</sup> .
	25	om. C, and A which reads δώσει γὰρ οἷς δεῖ καὶ λήψεται ὄθεν δεῖ.	οὐ ante λήψεται ΓDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.Par.
	28	om. C.	τε AAld.D.
	33	om. AC.	μὴ δύνασθαι Par.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
b	4	om. C.	αὐτοῦ add. post τούτου ΓAld.AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.
	28	ἄν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.Ald.	om.
	33	ἐργαζόμενοι AC.	ἐργαζόμενοι καὶ ΓAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.
1122 a	14	κακόν ἐστι AC.	ἐστὶ κακόν Par.ΓB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
	23	γὰρ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.Ald.	om. Γ.
	34	δ' ὑπέρ AC.	δὲ περὶ H <sup>n</sup> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.DPar.
b	18	ἔργου ἀρετῆ μεγαλοπρέπεια A Cγ.	ἔργου μεγαλοπρέπεια ἀρετῆ.
		ἀρετῆ ἔργου μεγαλοπρέπεια B <sup>2</sup> .	

- 1122 b 18 ἔργου μεγαλευπρέπεια Ald.B<sup>1</sup>D  
Par.  
20 περὶ θεούς ACald.  
21 καὶ περὶ.  
30 om. C.  
30 om. AC.
- 1123 a 2 ἡ πᾶσα AC.  
3 om.  
14 γὰρ ἡ καλλίστη AC.  
14 μεγαλοπρέπειαν ἔχει ACH<sup>a</sup>.  
26 τὰ τοιαῦτα A.  
τὰ τὸ ταῦτα C.  
b 25 μεγαλοψύχου DB<sup>1</sup>A.  
26 om. C.  
30 om. AC.
- 1124 a 1 μὲν ante οὖν AGC.  
b 8 ἀφειδήσει ACB<sup>2</sup>.  
[ἀφειδεῖ DPar. et corr. C.]  
14 εὐ τοῦ ACald.  
21 ἐπ' AC.  
1125 a 1 om. C.  
3 οὐ C.  
20 ἄξιός ἐστιν CAald.  
24 ἄκνηροί DCald.  
34 χεῖρον AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
b 5 om. AC.  
7 τε ACald.  
9 om. ACH<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>.  
15 φέρομεν ἀεὶ ACH<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>Γ.  
19 δὲ τῆς τιμῆς C.  
25 τόν CAld.  
32 om. AC.
- 1126 a 10 θάττον ἢ καὶ AC.  
16 ἀποδιδάσιν C.  
20 ὀργίλοι AC.
- περὶ τοὺς θεούς Par.H<sup>a</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D.  
καὶ ὅσα περὶ ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DPar., suppl. marg.  
rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
τά ante τοιαῦτα add. B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
[ταῦτα instead of τὰ τοιαῦτα ADPar.]  
διὰ Ald.DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Par.  
πᾶσα ἡ Par.Ald.DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
καὶ ἀντιδωρεῖς AC, suppl. marg. rec.  
K<sup>b</sup>.  
γὰρ Ald.DPar.  
ἔχει μεγαλοπρέπειαν DAld.Par.  
ταῦτα DAld.  
μεγάλου C.  
γε ADAld.  
δ' D.  
om. Ald.  
ἀφειδήσει H<sup>a</sup>B<sup>1</sup>.  
τοῦ εὐ D.  
ἐν Par.H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
πρὸς ante φίλον ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Par.Ald.  
οὐδέ.  
ἐστὶν ἄξιος.  
νοεροί AB<sup>1</sup>.  
χεῖρων CDPAr.  
τά post καὶ B<sup>1</sup>Ald.D.  
om.  
καὶ post ὡς B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.Par.  
ἀεὶ φέρομεν DPar.Ald.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
δὲ τιμῆς Par.H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>b</sup>Ald.ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
τό A.  
add. καὶ ante ὡς B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DPar.  
θάττον καὶ DPar.Ald.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
ἀνταποδιδάσιν AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DPar.Ald.  
ὀργίζονται DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Par.Ald.

1127 a 8	τι ἄλλο AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDPar.ΓH <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup>   ἄλλο τι.
	Ald.
8	τις ὠφέλεια AC.   ὠφέλειά τις DAld.
14	αὐτῆ ΓC.   αὐτῆ.
16	ἕκαστον ACAlD.   ἕκαστα.
21	δὴ AC.   δέ Ald.
27	λέγει καὶ πράττει AC.   πράττει καὶ λέγει Ald.
b 5	ὡς ACAlD.   οὔ.
21	ταῦτα AC.   τὰ τοιαῦτα Ald.
26	om. AB <sup>2</sup> (spatio iii litt. relicto B <sup>2</sup> ).   add. τὰ ante φανερά CDAlD.B <sup>1</sup> Par.
27	εὐκαταφρονητότεροι A.   εὐκαταφρόνητοι DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Par.Ald. corr. C.
	εὐκαταφρονητότερον C.
31	καὶ ἀντικείμεθα ACB <sup>2</sup> .   ἀντικείμεθα DPar.Ald.B <sup>1</sup> .
34	εἶναι ὁμιλία τις A (lacuna in C) B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DPar.   ὁμιλία τις εἶναι.
1128 a 16	καὶ ἐκ ACB <sup>2</sup> .   ἐκ DAld.B <sup>1</sup> Par.
18	ἐλευθερίῳ C.   ἐλευθέρῳ H <sup>a</sup> Ald.
26	ἐλευθερίῳ C.   ἐλευθέρῳ.
b 11	οὖν ΓCB <sup>2</sup> .   γοῦν AB <sup>1</sup> DPar.
	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .   L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1120 a 21	om. AC.   σχεδόν B <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
1122 b 34	τοῖς ACAlD.   om. H <sup>a</sup> D.
1124 a 22	om. AC.   add. οἱ post ἤ H <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup> DB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
1127 a 32	τοῦ ACDAlD.   om.
1128 a 3	om. C.   δ' ADAld.

Reserving my remarks on C to a future occasion, I may sum up the results for A, B<sup>1</sup>, B<sup>2</sup>, D and Ald. in Book iv.

K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> stands against L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> in seventy-eight places, in forty-three of which Ald. sides with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, and with K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> in nineteen. D sides with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> in forty-six of these places—thirty-seven times in company with Ald.—and with K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> in fourteen. B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> occur together upwards of thirty times on the L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> side and thirteen times on the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> side. As there is nothing in the quality of the agreements of D and Ald. on the L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> side to suggest the opposite conclusion, we may, I think, give

full weight to the quantitative test, and say that D and Ald. are both descended in this Book from a MS. related to M<sup>b</sup> and therefore to L<sup>b</sup>. The same may be said of B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup>. A, as in Books i, ii, and iii, belongs to the K<sup>b</sup> family.

The following list gives the readings in Book iv in which C agrees with K<sup>b</sup> where the latter MS. stands alone among Bekker's MSS. The readings of A, etc., have been appended for the sake of comparison:—

CK<sup>b</sup>.

- 1119 b 22 δὲ καὶ ἐξῆς [δ' ἐξῆς ADB<sup>1</sup>].  
 22 ἡ post εἶναι add. A [om. D].
- 1120 a 22 τῶν ἀπ' ἀρετῆς om. A pr. [habet D].
- 30 οὐδ' ὁ εἰδούς (sic) λυπηρῶς C, οὐδ' ὁ <sup>εἰδούς</sup> λυπηρῶς K<sup>b</sup> (διδοῦς m. rec. quae eadem comma post οὐδ' addidit, as Professor Vitelli, who kindly examined certain places in K<sup>b</sup> at my request, reports). [οὐδ' ὁ λυπηρός B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, οὐδ' ὁ λυπηρῶς AD.]
- 32 οὐδέ] οὐ A.  
 μή om. [habent ADB<sup>1</sup>].  
 τὰ χρήματα om. [habent AD].
- b 19 ἐπιμελώμενον [ἐπιμελόμενον pr. A].  
 20 οὐδ'] οὐθ' A [οὐδ' D].  
 29 δεῖ post ὅσα om. [habent AD].
- 1121 a 5, 6 ἠνάλωσεν [ἀνάλωσεν A].  
 13-15 τῷ δὲ λαμβάνειν . . . ὑπερβάλλει om. [habent AB<sup>1</sup>].  
 24, 25 δώσει γὰρ οὐ δεῖ καὶ λήψεται (λείψεται C) ὅθεν δεῖ [δώσει γὰρ οἷς δεῖ καὶ λήψεται ὅθεν δεῖ A; B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.].  
 26 τὸ ὑπερβάλλειν] τὸ μὴ ὑπερβάλλειν pr. K<sup>b</sup>AC.  
 33 μὴ τοῦτο ποιεῖν ταχύ [τοῦτο ποιεῖν ταχύ A; DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bekker].
- b 7 τήν [τινα AD].  
 29 τό om. [habent AD].
- 1122 a 1 ὀπόσον] ὀπότε [ὀπόσον AD].  
 8 εἰσίν om. A [habet D].  
 34 καὶ ὡς οὐ δεῖ om. [habent ADB<sup>1</sup>].
- b 22 οἷόν τε A.
- 1123 a 24 μέγαροί K<sup>b</sup>, μεγαροί pr. C [Μεγαρεῖς ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 b 15 δέ om. C, pr. K<sup>b</sup> [suppl. rec. K<sup>b</sup>, ADB<sup>1</sup>].



- 1123 b 17 δεξιά pr. K<sup>b</sup>, δ' ἀξία rec. K<sup>b</sup>, δ' ἀξία C, the first a in ras. [δ' ἀξία A].  
 24 δέ post δ om. [habent DA].  
 25 post χαῖνος add. μὲν [om. AD].
- 1124 b 5 δέ] μὲν γάρ [δέ AD].  
 11 ante προσοφλήσει add. οἱ A [om. D].  
 17 πεπόνθασιν A [πεπόνθεσαν D].  
 18 μόλις [μόγισ AD].  
 24 πρωτέουσι [προτερεύουσιν A].  
 μελλήτην.
- 1125 a 7 οὐθ'] οὐδ' A [οὐθ' D].  
 14 δ om. [habent AD].  
 24 δέ] γε [δέ AB<sup>1</sup>D].  
 28 ἡλίθει om. [habent AD].  
 ὡς] οὐ [ὡς AD].  
 31 post εὐτυχήματα add. καί [om. AD].
- b 7 ἐν τιμῇ καὶ ὀρέξει A inserting ἐν also before ὀρέξει [DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bekker].  
 11 ἔτι δὲ τόν [ἔστι δ' ὅτε τόν ADB<sup>1</sup>].  
 23 ἀμφοτέρα δὲ ἢ ἀμφοτέρα, A reading ἦ.  
 33 ἦπερ K<sup>b</sup>, εἴπερ C, the εἴ on eras. [εἴπερ AD].
- 1126 a 5 οἱ om. [habent AD].  
 10 καὶ ἐφ' οἷς οὐ δεῖ om. [habent AD].  
 19 πικροί] μικροί K<sup>b</sup>; π in ras. C [πικροί AD].
- b 1 παρεισβαίνων [παρεκβαίνων ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 4 τοσοῦτον A [τοιούτων DB<sup>1</sup>].  
 18, 19 καὶ ὡς δεῖ ὁμοίως δέ om. [habent AD].  
 24 ἐχθαίρειν [ἐχραίνειν pr. A, ἐχθραίνειν D et corr. A].  
 26 καὶ ἀσυνήθεις om. [habent AD].  
 36 διαφερόντως διαφόρως δ' A [διαφερόντως δ' DB<sup>1</sup>].
- 1127 a 6 μεγάλης om. [habent AD].  
 26 ἕκαστος [ἕκαστα AD].
- b 6 καθ' αὐτόν D [καθ' αὐτό A].  
 15 τῶ] τό [τῶ AD].  
 19 ὧν ἠδεῖ (ἠδεῖ pr. K<sup>b</sup>) ἀπόλαυσις C: ὧν ἠδέϊα ἀπόλαυσις pr. A [DB<sup>1</sup>=Bekker].  
 ᾗ om. [habent AD, ὧν B<sup>1</sup>].  
 20 μάντιν σοφόν ἱατρὸν [μάντιν ἢ ἱητρικὸν σοφόν A pr. Post ἱητρικὸν addidit man. rec. ἦ.—Habent DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> ἱατρὸν ἢ μάντιν σοφόν].  
 24 ὀχληρόν A in ras. [ὀγκηρόν DB<sup>1</sup>].

- 1128 a 9 ἄγροικοι [ἄγριοι AD].  
 21 αὐ τοῦ H<sup>a</sup>A [habet D].  
 26 μὴ ἀπρεπῆ [μὴ ἂ πρέπει B<sup>2</sup>A, ἂ πρέπει DB<sup>1</sup>].  
 τῶ] τό [τῶ AD, τόν B<sup>2</sup>].  
 28 post ἡδύ add. καὶ A.  
 28 ἀκούεται [ἀκούσεται AD].  
 35 καὶ τοιαῦτα] καὶ ταῦτα A [καὶ τοιαῦτα DB<sup>2</sup>].  
 b 4 ἀναγκαία K<sup>b</sup>H<sup>a</sup>, ἀναγκαίον C, the final ν in ras., ἀναγκαῖα A.  
 8 ἡ δ' ἐν ταῖς] αἱ δέ [AD=Bekker].  
 12 post ἀδοξίας add. καὶ [om. AD].  
 26 ὥστε πρᾶξαι K<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>, ὥστ' (erasure) πράξαι<sup>e</sup> (the ε by later hand) C.  
 [ῶστ' (εἰ inserted by later hand) πράξ (εἰε later in ras.) A.]  
 28 ἔκουσίοις] ἀκουσίοις K<sup>b</sup>D, ἀκούοις (sic) C, ἔκουσίοις A.  
 30 γάρ om. [habent AD].  
 32 τὰ τοιαῦτα [τὸν τὰ τοιαῦτα A, τὸν ταῦτα L<sup>b</sup>D et corr. C].

The following list contains the cases in which K<sup>b</sup> has been corrected, and C follows the corrections. For the corrections in K<sup>b</sup> I am mainly indebted to Susemihl's *Epistula Critica* appended to Ramsauer's edition:—

- 1119 b 27 ἡ alterum om. pr. K<sup>b</sup> add. rec., habet C. 1120 a 16 μὴ om. Γ  
 M<sup>b</sup> pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. rc. K<sup>b</sup>, η C. 1121 a 20 τε om. pr. K<sup>b</sup> add. rec. et C b 22  
 αἰσχροί K<sup>b</sup> pr., γλισχροί rc. et C. 25 ἡ om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. rc., habet C. 1122 a  
 2 αἰσχροκερδία pr. K<sup>b</sup>, αἰσχροκέρδεια corr.<sup>2</sup> et C. 15 ταῦτα pr. K<sup>b</sup>, ταύτην rec.  
 et C. 15 post ἡ add. οἱ K<sup>b</sup> pr., om. C. 21 χρήματι K<sup>b</sup> pr., χρήμασι rc. et  
 C. 22 δαπανηρὰς μόνον δ' ἐν pr. K<sup>b</sup>, δαπανηρὰς μόνον ἐν rc. et C. δ' ante ὑπερέχει  
 om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, add. rec. et C. b 15 κτήμα μὲν γὰρ τὸ πλείστον ἄξιον pr. K<sup>b</sup>; Prof.  
 Vitelli writes to me—'al. m. non admodum rec. correxit—κτήματο<sup>o</sup> (i. e. κτήματος) μὲν  
 γὰρ τὸ πλείστον ἄξιον<sup>καὶ</sup> ;' C has κτήματος μὲν γὰρ ἀρετῆς πλείστον ἄξιον καί. 21 ὅσα  
 om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, add. rec. et C. 22 δεῖν add. rec. K<sup>b</sup> habet C. 1123 a 3 καὶ ἀντι-  
 δωρεάς om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, add. mg. rc. K<sup>b</sup> et C. b 1 τόν] τά rc. K<sup>b</sup> et C. 11 ἔτι  
 om. pr. K<sup>b</sup> suppl. rc., habet C. 32 ὥσγ' pr. K<sup>b</sup>, ὡγ' rec. et C. 1124 a 10  
 μικροῦ pr. K<sup>b</sup>, μικροῖς rec. et C. 20 καὶ post διό add. rec. K<sup>b</sup> et C. Prof. Vitelli  
 reports to me as follows on this passage as it occurs in K<sup>b</sup>—'μικρόν ἐστι \*τούτοι καὶ  
 τὰ ἄλλα. διὸ ~~ἔ~~ (sic) ἢ||περόπται etc. (\* lit. eras.; || beginning of fol. 45<sup>v</sup>).' 25 τιμητός  
 M<sup>b</sup> pr. K<sup>b</sup>, τιμητέος corr. rec. K<sup>b</sup>, τιμητ ὅς C, a letter having been erased before ο. b 7  
 σὶ δὲ φιλοκιδύοννος om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. rec. K<sup>b</sup>, habet C. 1127 b 6 εἰλαβεῖτο pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  
 εἰλαβεῖται corr. et C. 19 ὦν ἡδὲ ἀπόλαυσις pr. K<sup>b</sup>, ὦν ἡ δεῖ ἀπόλαυσις corr.<sup>2</sup> et C.

The differences between C and K<sup>b</sup> in the Fourth Book are exhibited in the following list:—

1120 b 5 post σφάδρα καί add. τοῖτο C. According to Prof. Vitelli K<sup>b</sup> has no later addition here. 1120 b 6 τὸ γὰρ βλέπειν C, τὸ γὰρ μὴ βλέπειν K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> apparently. 1121 b 12 post ἐπιμελείας add. καί K<sup>b</sup>, om. C. 13 post ἀνάτος add. γε K<sup>b</sup>; post ἀνάτος ras. C. 34 Prof. Vitelli reports as follows—‘K<sup>b</sup> τοκισταὶ κατὰ μικρὸν καὶ ἐπὶ πολλῶι pr.: sed eadem manus. ut vid., κατὰ in καὶ τὰ mutavit, ν καὶ erasit, et praecedens ὁ mutavit in ἄ.’ C has κατὰ μικρὰ ἐπὶ πολλῶ, above κατὰ standing καὶ τὰ in a later hand. [καὶ τὰ μικρὰ ἐπὶ πολλῶ DB<sup>2</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, καὶ (in ras.) μικρὰ καὶ ἐπὶ πολλῶ A.] 1122 a 7 ὁ ante λωποδύτης om. K<sup>b</sup>, hab. C. 1124 b 27 καὶ ἀμελεῖν pr. K<sup>b</sup>, καὶ μέλειν rec. K<sup>b</sup>, καὶ μὴ μέλειν C. 1126 a 13 γίνηται K<sup>b</sup>, γίνεται C. 1127 b 26 καί post δέ om. K<sup>b</sup>ΓAld., habet C. 1128 a 6 γέλωτας C, γέλωτα K<sup>b</sup>, and no correction Vitelli reports. To this list may be added 1124 b 29, 30 where C varies from K<sup>b</sup> pr. and corr. Pr. K<sup>b</sup> reads (instead of παρρησιαστής—ἀληθευτικός of Bekker’s text), καταφρονητικοῦ γάρ. παρρησιαστοῦ γάρ. διὸ παρρησιαστικός δὲ διὰ τὸ καταφρονητικός εἶναι καὶ ἀληθευτικός. Rec. K<sup>b</sup> has παρρησιαστής γάρ διὰ τὸ καταφρονητικός εἶναι, καταφρονητικός δὲ διὸ παρρησιαστικός, παρρησιαστικός δὲ διὸ καταφρονητικός καὶ ἀληθευτικός. C and D both read παρρησιαστής γάρ διὰ τὸ καταφρονητικός εἶναι, καταφρονητικός δὲ διὸ παρρησιαστικός καὶ ἀληθευτικός. [φανερῶς καταφρονητικοῦ γάρ διὸ παρρησιαστικός καὶ ἀληθευτικός B<sup>2</sup>, φανερῶς παρρησιαστικός γάρ (two last words in ras.) διὸ <sup>κα</sup>ταφρονητικός (from φ to τ in ras.) <sup>κα</sup>ταφρονητικός δὲ (last word in ras.) διὸ παρρησιαστικός (whole word except *ικός* in ras.) καὶ ἀληθευτικός B<sup>1</sup>, καταφρονητικοῦ δὲ διὸ παρρησιαστικός καὶ παρρησιαστικοῦ γάρ διὸ καταφρονητικός καὶ ἀληθευτικός πλὴν ὅσα A.]

There are some other points of agreement and difference in Book iv between C and K<sup>b</sup> which will be more conveniently noticed when I reach 1136 a 1, and am in a position to review the whole question of the relationship of C and K<sup>b</sup> from 1115 a 1 to 1136 a 1.

## BOOK V.

The following list contains all the agreements of C with K<sup>b</sup> where the latter stands alone among Bekker’s MSS:—

K<sup>b</sup>C.

- 1129 a 11 οὔτε [οὐδέ D].  
 33 καὶ ὁ ἄνισος] καὶ ἄδικος [καὶ ἄνισος D, καὶ ὁ ἄνισος B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 34 ὁ ante ἴσος om. [habet D].

- 1129 b 1 δ' ante ἄδικον om. [habet D].  
 2 ἔσται om. D.  
 10 κοινόν. ἐπεὶ δ'. [Ad oram C manus, ut videtur, eadem suppl. καὶ παράνομος· τοῦτο γὰρ περιέχει πᾶσαν ἀδικίαν καὶ κοινόν ἐστὶ πάσης ἀδικίας. Post κοινόν habet D, καὶ παράνομος· τοῦτο γὰρ ἡ παρανομία ἦτοι ἡ ἀνισότης περιέχει πᾶσαν ἀδικίαν. Pro ἔσται δ' ἄνισος habet B<sup>1</sup> καὶ παράνομος, μοχ τοῦτο γὰρ ἡ παρανομία ἦτοι ἡ ἀνισότης περιέχει πᾶσαν ἀδικίαν καὶ κοινόν ἐστὶ πάσης ἀδικίας· ἐπεὶ κ.τ.λ. Post κοινόν habent B<sup>2</sup>A, καὶ παράνομος τοῦτο γὰρ ἡ παρανομία ἦτοι ἀνισότης περιέχει πᾶσαν ἀδικίαν καὶ κοινόν ἐστὶ πάσης ἀδικίας· ἐπεὶ.]
- 16 κατ' ἀρετήν om. [ἡ κατ' ἀρετήν DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> rc. C].  
 32 ὅτι om. [ὅ om. D].
- 1130 a 17 ὁ ante ἐνεργῶν om.  
 22 ἄρα γε] γάρ [ἄρα γε DB<sup>1</sup>].  
 24 ἔτι] ὅτι K<sup>b</sup>, ὅτι ἔτι C.  
 25 προσλαμβάνων D.  
 26 μᾶλλον δόξει εἶναι [δόξειεν ἂν εἶναι μᾶλλον D].
- b 10 μὲν οὖν om.  
 11 ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παράνομον πλέον οὐ ταῦτόν ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος καὶ πρὸς ὄλον· τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δ' ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον CK<sup>b</sup>, i. e. K<sup>b</sup> and C are the only MSS. which read καὶ πρὸς. P<sup>b</sup>A have also παράνομον πλέον· [On the margin C has τὸ μὲν γὰρ ἄνισον ἅπαν παράνομον τὸ δὲ παράνομον οὐ πᾶν ἄνισον. D reads ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παράνομον οὐ ταῦτόν ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος πρὸς ὄλον τὸ μὲν γὰρ ἄνισον ἅπαν παράνομον τὸ δὲ παράνομον οὐχ ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δὲ ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον. B<sup>1</sup> reads ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παράνομον οὐ ταῦτόν ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος πρὸς ὄλον τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δὲ ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον.]
- 16 ὥστε καὶ περὶ] ὡς περὶ ὥστε καὶ περὶ D].
- 1131 a 7 δολοπατία.  
 16 καὶ πρὸς τι om. [D reads καὶ τισὶ καὶ πρὸς τι, B<sup>1</sup> καὶ πρὸς τι καὶ τισί.]  
 18 ἐστί om. D.  
 21 τὰ ἐν οἷς om. [habent DB<sup>1</sup> cum cet.].  
 23 ὅταν ἡ ἴσοι μὴ ἴσα] ὅταν ἡ μὴ ἴσα ἴσοι [D and B<sup>1</sup>=Bek.].  
 27 ὑπάρχειν] κατ' ἀξίαν τινα δεῖν εἶναι [B<sup>1</sup>D=Bek.].
- b 2 ἡ τοῦ β τεθῆ δις] τὸ δεῦτερον δις τεθῆ.  
 5 ἔσται om.  
 16 φῶ om.

- 1131 b 31 εἰς ἄλλα προσηνεχθέντα [DB<sup>1</sup>=Bek.].
- 1132 a 6 ὁ μὲν ante ἔβλαψεν om. [suppl. rec. K<sup>b</sup>, habet D].
- 21 ἰέναι (i.e. the second ἰέναι)—εἶναι om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, add. rc. K<sup>b</sup>; ἰέναι (i.e. the second ἰέναι)—οἶον om. C, which reads ἐστί after the first ἰέναι [DB<sup>1</sup>=Bek.].
- 27 καί post ἀφείλε om.  
προσέθηκεν om.
- 31 εἴ om.
- b 2 τε om.
- 7 ἀφηρήσθω] ἀφήρηται.  
προσκέισθω] πρόσκειται.
- 8 ὄλην.  
ὑπερέχειν C, corr.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>b</sup>.
- 15 ὄσοις] τοῖς.
- 22 πυθαγόριοι B<sup>1</sup>.
- 30 καί ante κολασθῆναι om.
- 1133 a 7 οἶον om.
- 16 καὶ τοιοῦτον om.
- 22 ἅττα om.
- 26 ἐστὶ τῆ] ὅτι.
- b 1 εἰς σχῆμα δ' οὐ διαίγειν ἀναλογίας [οὐ διαίγειν is crossed out, and δεῖ ἄγειν written on margin for insertion after ἀναλογίας C. Both D and B have Bekker's reading].
- 2 ὑπερβολάς [ὑπεροχάς DB<sup>1</sup>, etiam marg. C].
- 9 τις om.
- 12 δεῖ γὰρ τοῦτο φανερόν τι εἶναι λαβεῖν.
- 1134 a 13 τὸ ante ἀδικεῖσθαι om.
- 20 διὰ ante προαιρέσεως om.
- 22 οὐδέ ante κλέπτῃς] οὐ [οὐδέ DB<sup>1</sup>].
- 26 ἔστιν om.
- b 13 ἄδικον] ἀδικία ὄν.
- 15 τοῦ δὲ πολιτικοῦ om.  
ante φυσικόν add. γάρ.
- 27 νόμιμον.
- 21 post διαφέρει alterum add. οὔτως ἢ ἄλλως [om. DB<sup>1</sup>].
- 29 οὐδαμῶς παρ'. [Post οὐδαμῶς add. ἔχον L<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>QD.]
- 33 post ἄλλων add. καί.
- 1135 a 9 καὶ τὸ δικάϊωμα καὶ τὸ δίκαιον om.

- 1135 a 12 post ἄδικον add. *τι ὅτανπραχθῆ ἀδίκημά ἐστι* [add. *ὅτι ὅτανπραχθῆ ἀδίκημά ἐστι* L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>, om. D].
- 25 καὶ τίνι om.
- 26 ἕκαστον] ἐκάτερον.
- b 5 ὄν add. [om. D et cet.].
- 11 ἀπροβούλευτα] προβούλευτα.
- 13 ὑπέλαβε πράξι] ὑπέλαβε ταῦτα πράξι HaL<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>QDB<sup>1</sup>Ald. rec. C].
- 14 βάλλειν [βαλεῖν D].
- 16 φ̄ [ὡς cet.].
- 26 θυμοποιῶν [θυμῶ ποιῶν D corr. C].
- 29 ἐν om.
- 1136 a 8 δέ om.
- 17 ἢ τὸ μὲν ἐκούσιον τὸ δ' ἀκούσιον om.
- 33 καὶ ante ἐνδέχοιτο] κά.

Here ends the agreement between C and K<sup>b</sup> unique. From 1136 b 1 to the end of Book v C nowhere agrees with the unique readings of K<sup>b</sup>, which are about forty-two in number. In the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> list, given on pp. 45 and 46, C is on the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> side, except in two cases, up to 1136 b 1.

The following is a list of the cases in Book v up to 1136 b 1, which illustrate the relation of C to rec. K<sup>b</sup> :—

- 1129 a 33 καὶ ὁ ἄνισος] καὶ ἄδικος pr. K<sup>b</sup>C, crx. rec. K<sup>b</sup>.
- b 10 post ἄνισος add. καὶ παράνομος rec. K<sup>b</sup>, om. C.
- 24 ὀρθῶς B<sup>2</sup>] ὀρθός CB<sup>1</sup>M<sup>b</sup>QAld,Dr and corr.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>b</sup>.
- 25 χείρον B<sup>2</sup>] χείρων L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>Ald. B<sup>1</sup>CD and corr.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>b</sup>.
- 1131 b 16 φ̄ om. C et pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. corr.<sup>1</sup> K<sup>b</sup>—i. e. ipse librarius according to Susemihl.
- 16 τοῦτο C, τοῦτω corr.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>b</sup>.
- 1132 a 6 ὁ μὲν om. C et pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. rec. K<sup>b</sup>.
- 21 ἰεῖναι—εἶναι om. C et pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. rec. K<sup>b</sup>.
- b 8 ὑπάρχειν C et corr.<sup>2</sup> K<sup>b</sup>.
- 10 πόσον pr. K<sup>b</sup>, ὅσον C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.
- 24 νεμητικόν pr. K<sup>b</sup>, διανεμητικόν C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>. (C has τὸν διανεμητικόν.)
- 27 εἰ καὶ pr. K<sup>b</sup>, εἴ κε C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.
- 1133 a 19 ταῦτα pr. K<sup>b</sup>, πάντα C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.

- 1133 a 20  $\delta$  pr. K<sup>b</sup>Ald.B<sup>1</sup>,  $\phi$  CDL<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 23  $\tau\acute{o}\sigma\alpha\delta\epsilon$  pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\tau\omicron\sigma\alpha\delta\acute{\iota}$  CD and rec. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\tau\omicron\sigma\alpha$   $\delta\acute{\eta}$  L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>.  
 27  $\eta$  om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\eta\tau\iota\varsigma$  C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 9  $\xi\xi\alpha\gamma\omega\gamma\eta\varsigma$  pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\xi\xi\alpha\gamma\omega\gamma\eta\nu$  CD and rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 23  $\delta\acute{\eta}$  om. pr. K<sup>b</sup>, suppl. C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1136 a 9  $\alpha\nu\theta\rho\omega\pi\iota\nu\omicron\nu$  pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\alpha\nu\theta\rho\omega\pi\iota\kappa\acute{o}\nu$  C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 12  $\tau\acute{o}$   $\pi\acute{\omega}\varsigma$  pr. K<sup>b</sup>,  $\acute{\alpha}\tau\acute{o}\pi\omega\varsigma$  C et rec. K<sup>b</sup>.

We are now in a position to sum up on the question of the relation of C to K<sup>b</sup> from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1. The following table presents the relation in its quantitative aspect:—

Book III from 1115 b 1	IV.	V to 1136 b 1.
K <sup>b</sup> 50 — 43 C. <sup>1</sup>	K <sup>b</sup> 80 — 73 C.	K <sup>b</sup> 92 — 71 C.
K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 6 — 4 C.	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 5 — 5 C.	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 6 — 4 C.
L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 6 — 1 C.	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 5 — 0 C.	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 6 — 2 C.
K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 35 — 34 C.	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 78 — 69 C.	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 16 — 14 C.
L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 35 — 0 C.	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 78 — 7 C.	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 16 — 2 C.
		K <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> 31 — 26 C.

These figures show that C is more closely related than any MS. hitherto described to K<sup>b</sup> from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1, although not closely related to it before, or, as will be seen, after. The nature of the agreements—many of them being omissions and other mere blunders—is such as to preclude the hypothesis that an ascendant of C belonging to the L<sup>b</sup> family was corrected elaborately here by means of K<sup>b</sup> or a MS. closely resembling K<sup>b</sup>. The only tenable supposition is that C (from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1) was transcribed either from a MS. related collaterally to K<sup>b</sup>, or from K<sup>b</sup> itself. If C had been transcribed from a MS. collateral to K<sup>b</sup>, it would not, as it does, agree with K<sup>b</sup> in so many places where that MS. has been corrected by a later hand. Thus in Book iv, C agreeing largely with pr. K<sup>b</sup> (which it would naturally do if descended from a common ascendant by a collateral line), also agrees with rec. K<sup>b</sup> as against pr. K<sup>b</sup> in twenty-four places—i. e. follows the corrections in K<sup>b</sup> in almost all the cases in which that MS. has been corrected. This seems to point to the conclusion that C from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1 was copied (directly

<sup>1</sup> I. e. K<sup>b</sup> is unique among Bekker's MSS. in fifty places, in forty-three of which C agrees with it.

or indirectly) from  $K^b$  itself. In the Fifth Book,  $C = \text{rec. } K^b$  fourteen times; in the latter part of Book iii the recorded corrections in  $K^b$  are not numerous, so the test cannot be applied as in Books iv and v; but the agreement with pr.  $K^b$  is so close that we should not be justified in refusing to be led by the analogy of Books iv and v. There are however a good many differences between  $C$  and both pr.  $K^b$  and rec.  $K^b$  which point to the conclusion that  $C$  was not copied directly from  $K^b$  as corrected, but indirectly through the intermediation of a MS. or MSS. which had additional marginal or other corrections which  $C$  embodies in its text. Thus 1120b 5  $C$  has *καὶ τὸ τοῦτο τὸ ὑπερβάλλειν*, while  $K^b$  has *καὶ τὸ ὑπερβάλλειν*, without later addition or correction, as Prof. Vitelli reports to me. 1123 a 6 *πρέσποντα* (*sic*)  $C$ , *πρεπόντως*  $K^b$  without correction (Vitelli), 1128 a 6 *γέλωτας*  $C$ , *γέλωτα*  $K^b$  without corr. (Vitelli), 1130b 22 *ἀπό*  $K^b$  without corr. (Vitelli), *ὑπό*  $C$ , 1135 a 24 *ᾠταν*  $C$ , *ὁ ἄν*  $K^b$  without corr. (Vitelli). See also list given on pp. 38, 39.

Although I think that  $C$  1115b 1—1136b 1 was copied from  $K^b$  indirectly, I do not think that many intermediate links separate it from that MS. If there had been many intermediate links the agreement of  $C$  with both pr. and rec.  $K^b$  would not have been so close. Probably only one MS. intervened. Although the transcriber as a rule preferred corr.  $K^b$  to pr.  $K^b$ , there are a few cases in which  $C$  has the reading of pr.  $K^b$ , although corr.  $K^b$  exists. An examination of the list on p. 42 shows that in Book v there are six places in which  $C$  rejects corr.  $K^b$  for pr.  $K^b$ . In Book iii again, 1118 a 13, we have *εἶδοι*  $C$ , *εἶδοι* pr.  $K^b$ , and 1118 a 32 *εὔξιος* pr.  $K^b$   $C$ , *ἐρύξιος* corr.<sup>1</sup>  $K^b$ . It may be thought that the corrections which  $C$  does not follow were made in  $K^b$  after the transcript from which  $C$  was copied had been made. In that case Susemihl is mistaken in ascribing *ἐρύξιος* to corr.<sup>1</sup>—ipse librarius. But I am inclined simply to suppose preference on the part of the transcriber for pr.  $K^b$  in these cases.

There is one other point which I must notice. At 1124 a 28 (i. e. iv. 3, § 20)  $C$  reads, *μεγάλων ἀξιοῦσιν οὔτε ὀρθῶς μεγαλόψυχοι λέγονται ἄνευ γὰρ ἀρέσιν οὔτε ὀρθῶς μεγαλόψυχοι λέγονται ἄνευ γὰρ ἀρετῆς κ.τ.λ.* In consequence of this blunder in  $C$  I asked Prof. Vitelli if *-σιν οὔτε ὀρθῶς μεγαλόψυχοι λέγονται ἄνευ γὰρ ἀρε-* constitutes a line in  $K^b$ , and he replied that it does. From this it might be inferred that  $C$  was copied



directly from K<sup>b</sup>; but the inference is not a necessary one. There is nothing improbable in the supposition that the MS. intervening between K<sup>b</sup> and C adhered to the lines and pages of K<sup>b</sup>; indeed, unless there were reasons for altering the whole scale of the transcript, it would be more convenient to adhere exactly to the scale of the original. K<sup>b</sup> itself probably reproduces exactly the lines and pagination of its original. Prof. Vitelli, writing to me, says that, while each line in K<sup>b</sup> contains on an average forty letters, the lines are either too long or too short for the space defined by the lineal; and his inference from this is that probably the writer of K<sup>b</sup> adhered to the lines of his original.

The conclusion then which is forced upon me by the facts is that from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1 C is a transcript of a very faithful (slightly annotated) transcript of K<sup>b</sup>. If I am mistaken in this conclusion, then C from 1115 b 1 to 1136 b 1 is collateral with K<sup>b</sup>, and is a very important MS. I have stated the facts fully and leave it to scholars to estimate my conclusion.

As to how C happens to follow K<sup>b</sup> in this particular mass of text I have nothing to say. The following facts however, which I have ascertained from Prof. Vitelli, may be stated here in case others should be able to make use of them. Fol. 33<sup>r</sup> in K<sup>b</sup> begins at 1115 b 9 with *-θρονον*, fol. 33<sup>v</sup> begins at 1115 b 32 with *ἐν τούτοις*, fol. 34<sup>r</sup> begins at 1116 a 22 with *ποιεῖ*, fol. 34<sup>v</sup> begins at 1116 b 12 with *οὐδ*, fol. 35<sup>r</sup> begins at 1116 b 35 with *-τα, ἐπέ.* Passing to the Fifth Book we find that fol. 63<sup>r</sup> begins at 1136 a 29 with *καὶ ἐπέ.* The beginning of fol. 33<sup>r</sup> and the end of fol. 62<sup>r</sup> thus mark very nearly the points at which the close agreement between K<sup>b</sup> and C begins and ends. i. e. C agrees closely with K<sup>b</sup> over thirty leaves of the latter. The points in C where this agreement begins and ends occur in the middle of pages, and show no changes in hand or ink.

The following list contains the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> readings in Book v:—

	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1129 b 25	χείρον B <sup>2</sup> .	χείρον corr. <sup>2</sup> K <sup>b</sup> CB <sup>2</sup> Dald.
29	θανμαστός καὶ CDald.	θανμαστός διὸ καί.
1130 a 1	ἀρχή C.	ἀρχά Dald.
1131 a 21	om. C.	ἔσται B <sup>1</sup> [ἐστίν D].

1131 a 23	ἦ CB <sup>1</sup> D.	om. Ald.
24	ἦ μὴ ἴσοι ἴσα CDB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	om.
33	χρηται CAld.	χρήσεται H <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup> B <sup>1</sup> D.
b 1	οὔτως CAld.D.	om.
32	τούτω τὸ παρὰ τό CD.	τούτω παρὰ τό Ald.
1132 b 9	ἔστι δὲ τοῦτο καὶ CP <sup>b</sup> .	ἔστι δὲ καὶ B <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
15	ὠνεῖσθαι καὶ πωλεῖν B <sup>2</sup> C.	πωλεῖν καὶ ὠνεῖσθαι H <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup> ΓAld.B <sup>1</sup> D.
1133 a 33	τό C.	om. D.
b 23	om.	δὴ CDAlD.L <sup>b</sup> and rec. K <sup>b</sup> , δέ M <sup>b</sup> H <sup>a</sup> .
1134 b 11	om. rN <sup>b</sup> P <sup>b</sup> C.	μὴ H <sup>a</sup> Ald. [οὐ D and rec. C].
1136 a 17	πάν CAld.	ἅπαν H <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup> QP <sup>b</sup> B <sup>1</sup> [D has a lacuna here].
1138 a 19	τὸ αὐτό CDAlD.	τῶ αὐτῶ H <sup>a</sup> .
b 13	τῶν H <sup>a</sup> N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>b</sup> Ald.	om. CD.
	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1130 b 8	δέ C.	δὴ DAlD.
1132 b 27	ἔρξε CAld.D.	ἔρρεξε.
1133 a 4	om. DAlD.	τε add. C.
23	om. CD.	ὁ ante οἰκοδόμος N <sup>b</sup> P <sup>b</sup> Ald.
1134 a 31	κρίσις τοῦ CDAlD.	κρίσις ἐστὶ τοῦ.
b 20	οὔτω [αὐτῶ D].	οὐ τῶ C.
1137 a 13	γενόμενα H <sup>a</sup> .	νεμόμενα L <sup>b</sup> CB <sup>1</sup> D, διανεμόμενα O <sup>b</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1138 a 22	καὶ post ἄμα.	om. P <sup>b</sup> CD.

In the two foregoing lists D is about equally divided between K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup>; and the same is true of Ald. If we take the cases of Ald. quoted by Susemihl—about eighty in all—we find that it agrees with K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>—either or both—in thirty-five, and with M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> or other inferior MSS. in thirty-three. D agrees with Ald. in some forty cases, and disagrees in about the same number. I find it impossible, on account of the great intermixture which has taken place, to assign either Ald. or D to any particular genealogical group. They are themselves not distantly related to each other, but show no preference for K<sup>b</sup> as against L<sup>b</sup>, or for K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup> as against M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, etc. B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> agree extensively with Ald. and D, as will be seen from the following list of the readings in Book v which D shares with Ald. :—

1129 b 8 μέιον M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 18 τῆς ante εὐδαιμονίας [om. B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>]. 24 ὀρθός  
 rM<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>. 25 χεῖρων rL<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>. 1130 a 2 τόν add. N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. ἀρχά L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>.

5 κοινῶ ΓB<sup>1</sup> [B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.]. 13 ἡ ante δικαιόσενη K<sup>1</sup>L<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [om. B<sup>1</sup>]. 22 τι post μέρος add. B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>ΓL<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>O<sup>b</sup>. b 11 παράνομον. 12 τὸ δὲ παράνομον οὐχ ἅπαν ἄνισον· τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δ' ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον ΓM<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>QP<sup>b</sup>. 16 καί post ὥστε add. M<sup>b</sup> [om. B<sup>1</sup>]. 23 προσσταπτόμενα B<sup>1</sup>ΓK<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>. 1131 a 2 συναλλαγμάτων O<sup>b</sup>N<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>. 31 λόγον ΓK<sup>b</sup>N<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>C. 1132 b 15 πωλεῖν καὶ ὠνεῖσθαι B<sup>1</sup>ΓL<sup>b</sup>M<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b. 16 ἔδωκεν L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup> [δέδωκεν CB<sup>2</sup>]. 27 κ' τ'. 1133 b 15 ἔσται αἰεὶ M<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 1134 b 7 ταῦτα ΓM<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b [C=Bek.]. 1135 a 4 αἰ om. ΓK<sup>1</sup>L<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b. 12 τὸ κοινὸν μᾶλλον δικαιοπράγῃ B<sup>1</sup>ΓII<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b [B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.]. b 11 δὲ H<sup>a</sup>L<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>b. 13 ταῦτα ante πράξι add. ΓL<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>O<sup>b</sup>. 18 ἐν ἑαυτῷ ἡ ἀρχὴ ΓM<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b [ὅτε ἐν ἑαυτῷ ἡ ἀρχὴ ἢ τῆς κακίας B<sup>2</sup>, ὅταν ἐν ἑαυτῷ ἡ ἀρχὴ ἢ τῆς αἰτίας B<sup>1</sup>]. 24 οἱ δὲ B<sup>1</sup>ΓH<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b [B<sup>2</sup> οἱ]. 1136 a 32 φῶ L<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup> [ὁ B<sup>2</sup>]. 34 εἶν τι ΓH<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>O<sup>b</sup>b. b 6 ἀλλὰ οὐδ'. 1137 a 13 νεμόμενα B<sup>1</sup>L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>1</sup>b. 27 δὲ καὶ ΓH<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>P<sup>b</sup>b. b 20 τούτοις N<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>C. 23 οὕτως CrN<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>. 24 ἄν L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>1</sup>C. 33 τί τό II<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>C. 1138 a 9 ὡς ΓH<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>P<sup>1</sup>b. 10 νόμον ΓM<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>H<sup>a</sup>N<sup>1</sup>QB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C. 32 ἦν post ψεκτόν add. H<sup>a</sup>M<sup>1</sup>N<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C. b 6 οὐκ αὐτό.

From all the other Ald. readings quoted by Susemihl in this Book, D varies.

After ceasing at 1136 b 1 to follow K<sup>b</sup>, C begins to resemble O<sup>b</sup>, except in ch. 10 (on ἐπιείκεια). In ch. 9 from 1136 b 1 to the end of the chapter, and in ch. 11, i. e. the last chapter of the Book, O<sup>b</sup> stands alone among Bekker's MSS. in nineteen places, in eleven of which C agrees with it. The unique O<sup>b</sup> readings with which C agrees occur in the following places, 1136 b 8, 18, 18, 22, 31, 33, 1137 a 6, 8, 1138 a 5, 5, 33 (see Jackson's apparatus criticus). It will be seen that this agreement of C with O<sup>b</sup> unique (curiously broken by the chapter on ἐπιείκεια which breaks the discussion of self-injury) is continued in the Sixth Book. Elsewhere (except in Book x) C, however closely it may agree with O<sup>b</sup> in conjunction with other MSS, avoids its unique readings.

In chapter 10 (on ἐπιείκεια) O<sup>b</sup> is unique in three readings, with none of which C agrees. At 1137 b 29 C and D have in common a curious blunder—ψηλαφίσματος for ψηφίσματος, and otherwise show themselves to be closely related in ch. 10, following the later MSS. in preference to K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup>.

In Books i, ii, iii, and iv, we have seen that A is closely related to K<sup>b</sup>. In Book v we have Mr. Jackson's collation of P<sup>b</sup> (Vat. 1342), a MS. closely related to K<sup>b</sup>; and A turns out to be practically identical with

P<sup>b</sup> in this Book. That A and P<sup>b</sup> agree almost *verbatim* throughout the whole of the Ethics is rendered probable by the fact that their readings are substantially the same in that part of the Tenth Book (1176 a 11—1177 a 30) where P<sup>b</sup> has been collated by Wilamowitz; also by the fact that throughout the Eudemian Ethics (collated in P<sup>b</sup> by Bekker) and the Mag. Mor. (collated by Susemihl in P<sup>b</sup>) they present the same peculiarities; and lastly, by the important fact that they both have a long lacuna in common in Book viii Eth. Nic. from 1157 a 12 to 1161 b 19. From a peculiarity of this lacuna, Mr. Jackson (*Journal of Philology*, 1876, vi. 208 sqq.) infers that A is a transcript of P<sup>b</sup>. The following are the facts concerning the lacuna in A. Fol. 85<sup>v</sup> ends with *θερα* 1157 a 8. After fol. 85, four leaves of much coarser parchment have been inserted containing, in a fifteenth century hand, the omitted text. This later hand also occupies the four top lines of fol. 86<sup>r</sup> and ends with *ἄντα* 1161 b 19. The old hand begins again at the beginning of the fifth line from the top of fol. 86<sup>r</sup> with *μᾶλλον* (1161 b 19). As Mr. Jackson has pointed out, however, an examination of the four lines at the top of fol. 86<sup>r</sup> shows that the first two lines and rather more than half of the third have been written in *rasura*, and that the last word erased is *ἡδύ* 1157 a 12. The line and a half intervening between *ἡδύ* (1157 a 12) and *μᾶλλον* (1161 b 19) had evidently been left blank by the old scribe, seeing a gap in his copy. The new scribe scraped out the two lines and a half at the top of fol. 86<sup>r</sup> above the blank, and began the first of his inserted leaves with *πευόμενος* 1157 a 8, and having filled four such leaves, utilised the space for four lines at the top of fol. 86<sup>r</sup>, thus getting the omitted text down to *ἄντα* 1161 b 19, exactly in. Now, as Mr. Jackson has pointed out, P<sup>b</sup> has the same lacuna, except that the new hand begins after *ἀντι* not after *ἡδύ* 1157 a 12. The old hand in both MSS. begins again with *μᾶλλον* 1161 b 19. Thus P<sup>b</sup>=A except that A has not *ἀντι*. Therefore, Mr. Jackson infers, P<sup>b</sup> was not copied from A, and the probability is that A was copied from P<sup>b</sup>. A, we know, was written in 1279; and according to Susemihl P<sup>b</sup> belongs to the fourteenth century. Dr. Meyncke, who has examined P<sup>b</sup> at my request, inclines to Susemihl's view, although he notes points which favour the view that it belongs to the end of the thirteenth century—e.g. the ancient forms of *π* and *τ* and of *εἰ*. The frequency of abbreviations

weighs strongly with him in favour of assigning it to the fourteenth century; but  $\Lambda$  is also much abbreviated; and certain passages of  $P^b$  which Dr. Meyncke has copied out, reproducing the forms of the letters as they occur in the MS, impress me strongly with the conviction that it belongs to about the same date as  $\Lambda$ . The forms of the letters and the contractions are identical in the two MSS.

The following are the facts respecting the lacuna in  $P^b$  as they have been communicated to me by Dr. Meyncke. The fourth line from the top of fol. 76<sup>v</sup> is:—

- οὔτοι ἀλλ' ὁ μὲν ὄρων ἐκείνον ὁ δὲ θεραπευόμενος ὑπὸ τοῦ ἔραστοῦ λη  
 5. γούσης δὲ τῆς ὄρας ἐνίῳτι καὶ ἡ φιλία λήγει τῷ μὲν γὰρ οὐκ ἔστι ἡδεῖα ἢ ὅ  
 6. ψις τῷ δ' οὐ γίνεται ἡ θεραπεία πολλοὶ δ' αὖ διαμένουσιν ἐὰν ἐκ τῆς  
 7. συνηθείας τὰ ἤθη στέρξωσιν ὁμοίθεις ὄντας οἱ δὲ μὴ τὸ ἡδὺ ἀντι

Then begins the new fifteenth century hand with *καταλλαττόμενοι* in line 8, no blank being left. This new hand goes on through ff. 77, 78, 79, 80, 81<sup>r</sup> and 81<sup>v</sup>, in which page it occupies twelve lines. The old hand begins (*μᾶλλον* 1161 b 19) fol. 82<sup>r</sup>. It would thus appear that the original scribe left the greater part of fol. 76<sup>v</sup> blank—i. e. all after line 7—viz. twenty-six lines,  $P^b$  having thirty-three lines to the page. The scribe of  $\Lambda$ , we have seen, indicates the lacuna by a blank of one line and a half. It may be thought more probable that the MS. with the shorter was copied from that with the longer blank, if the one was copied from the other at all. But there is nothing in the facts hitherto adduced inconsistent with the view that  $\Lambda$  and  $P^b$  are copies of a common archetype in which the lacuna began with *καταλλαττόμενοι*.  $\Lambda$  might very well omit *ἀντι* as being merely part of a word, while  $P^b$  preferred to transcribe it as it stood.

For that part of the following notes which refers to  $P^b$  I am indebted to Dr. Meyncke. I give them in the hope that they may throw some light on the question of the relationship of  $P^b$  to  $\Lambda$ .

1147 b 21  $P^b$  fol. 69r reads ὅτι μὲν οὖν περὶ ἡδονᾶς καὶ λύπας εἰσὶν αἵ τε ἐγκρατεῖς καὶ καρτερικοὶ καὶ οἱ ἀκρατεῖς καὶ καρτερικοί, καὶ οἱ ἀκρατεῖς καὶ μαλακοί, the words καὶ οἱ ἀκρατεῖς καὶ καρτερικοί being underlined by a later hand. These underlined words occur in  $\Lambda$ , but have been erased. They

- are perfectly legible under the erasure in the second line from the top of fol. 77<sup>v</sup>.
- 1142 a 25 P<sup>b</sup> has ἀντιληπτικοὶ μὲν last words of fol. 64<sup>v</sup>. A has ἀντι[ληπτικῆ] μὲν by a later hand in ras.].
- 1145 a 24 P<sup>b</sup> without correction or erasure reads θηριωδία. In A the original hand has converted into θηριωδία what was apparently θηριώδει.
- 1145 b 17 οἱ post συγκεχυμένως] ὁ P<sup>b</sup>A pr.
- 1151 a 25 οὐδέ] ὁ δέ P<sup>b</sup>A pr.
- 1096 b 20 πλὴν] πλεῖ P<sup>b</sup> at the end of a line: evidently, Dr. Meyncke remarks, carefully copied from the original: no later correction. A has πλὴν, the ἦν later in ras.
- 1103 b 7 καί ante γίνεται om. P<sup>b</sup>A.
- 1107 b 11 δ' εἰαντ<sup>o</sup> sic P<sup>b</sup> without correction. A has δέ αυτ in the original hand, the ε at the beginning having been inserted by a later hand.
- 1115 a 29 οἶον εἰ P<sup>b</sup> without correction. οἶον ἦ A, ἦ being in ras.
- 1113 a 1 πέπεπται P<sup>b</sup>, πεπ[αυ? in ras.]ται A.  
13 Here both P<sup>b</sup> and A insert after τύπω—νῦν οὐχ ὡς εἶωθε λέγειν τὸ καθ' ὑπογραφήν ἀλλὰ καθόλου. This insertion is by the original hand in both MSS.
- 1116 b 24 ἐπιφέρουσι] φέρουσι P<sup>b</sup> (without correction) and A.
- 1118 b 17 ἕως ἂν ὑπερπλησθῆ ὑπερβολή P<sup>b</sup>A.
- 1119 b 4 πολλὴν αὔξησιν] πολλὴν ἕξιν αὔξησιν P<sup>b</sup>A.  
8 καὶ πανταχόθεν τῷ ἀνοήτῳ om. P<sup>b</sup>A.
- 1127 b 20 μάντιν σοφὸν ἢ ἱατρὸν] μάντιν ἢ ἱατρὸν σοφόν P<sup>b</sup>, μάντιν ἢ ἱατρικὸν σοφόν A pr.
- 1145 b 24 P<sup>b</sup> has ὤετο καὶ ὥσπερ ἀνδράποδον, omitting Σωκράτης ἄλλο τι κρατεῖν καὶ περιέλκει αὐτόν. A also omits these words, leaving a space of two or three letters between ὤετο and ὥσπερ, where however an erased καί can be detected.
- 1185 a 33 Mor. Magn. i. 4 ἂν δὲ μὴ ἐμβάλῃ τροφήν οὐκ ἔχει]. A has a space of twenty-seven letters erased between ἐμβάλῃς and τροφήν. P<sup>b</sup> reads ἂν δὲ μὴ ἐμβάλῃς ἔχει ὄρμην τρέφειν εἰάν δὲ μὴ ἐμβάλῃς τροφήν οὐκ ἔχει κ.τ.λ. Most of these words interpolated by P<sup>b</sup> are legible under the erasure in A.

So much for the information which I have obtained from Dr. Meyncke. It does not seem to me to prove that A is a transcript

from P<sup>b</sup>, or to be inconsistent with the hypothesis that both MSS. are derived from the same archetype independently.

In Book v, P<sup>b</sup> (as collated by Jackson) and A agree in the following places where the readings of P<sup>b</sup> are unique among those of Bekker's MSS:—

1129 a 15 δ' οὐ. 16 ὑπό. 26 δικαιοσύνη καὶ ἀδικία. b 2 καὶ περί. οὐ  
παντα ἔσται. 23 ἄλλας om. 1130 a 26 μᾶλλον δόξειεν εἶναι. 30 ἐγκατέλοιπε.  
b 10—13 ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παράνομον πλέον οὐ ταῖτον ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος πρὸς  
ἄλλο· τὸ μὲν γὰρ ἄνισον ἅπαν παράνομον τὸ δὲ παράνομον οἷχ' ἅπαν ἄνισον· τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλέον  
ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δ' ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλέον· καὶ τὸ ἄδικον κ.τ.λ. 1131 a 12 ἐστὶ πράξει.  
20 ἰσότης ἔσται. 22 ἴσοι μὴ ἴσα om. 1132 b 8 αε P<sup>b</sup>, εα A in ras. 15 ὠνεῖ-  
σθαι καὶ τῷ πωλεῖν. 23 ἀντιπεπονηθὸς ἄλλω, τὸ δ' ἀντιπεπονηθὸς οἷκ' ἐφαρμόττει οὐτ' ἐπὶ  
τὸ νόμιμον οὐτ' ἐπὶ τὸ πολιτικόν, πολιτικὸν δὲ λέγω τὸ κοινωικόν· τὸ δ' ἀντιπεπονηθὸς. 29  
οὐ δεῖ—ἐπάταξεν om. 1133 a 3 χάριτος. ἕτερον. 21 post ἔλειψιν add. μετρεῖ  
δηλονότι τὸ νόμισμα. 1133 b 1 οὐ δεῖ ἄγειν ἀναλογίας. 25 β. δῆλον] β. οἰκία ἐφ' ἧς  
ἃ. μῶν ε. κλίη ἐφ' ἧ β. μῦς ἀξία. ἡ δὲ κλίη πέμπτον μέρος τῆς οἰκίας ἂν εἴη. δῆλον.  
1134 b 3 πλέον post νέμει om. 21 ὅταν δὲ θῶνται διαφέρει om. 1135 b 15 ἀλλὰ  
—ἤθη om. 18 ἡ ἀρχὴ ἐν αὐτῷ. 1136 a 28 πράττειν om. (inter lineas πράττειν  
man. rec. A, add. marg. P<sup>b</sup> ποιεῖν). 1136 b 15 τὸ πλέον. 30 κτήνη. 1137 a  
3 ἐκείνω. 1138 a 25 τὴν ἑαυτοῦ γυνῆκα.

The present seems to be the best opportunity of indicating the relation of A and P<sup>b</sup> in Eth. Nic.: 1176 a 11—1177 a 30 where P<sup>b</sup> has been collated by Wilamowitz.

1176 a 11 λυπηρά ἐστι καὶ μισητά in ras. librarius ipse A. 15 τοῦτο post ἐτέρων.  
17 καὶ ante ἐκείνου add. P<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>Ald.ACD. 18 ὁ om. AP<sup>b</sup> etc., add. Ald.C. 20  
οὐδέ A. 22 ὁμολογουμένως P<sup>b</sup>AC etc., ὁμολογουμένας D. 1176 b 5 post ἄλλο add.  
τι A. 7 περί ACD. 12 ἀγωγὰς A pr. 15 τοιούτων A P<sup>b</sup> etc., τούτων CL<sup>b</sup>Ob  
Ald. 16 ταῦτα AP<sup>b</sup> etc., τὰ τοιαῦτα D. 17 ταῖς δυναστείαις AD. 18 οὐδὲ νοῦς  
P<sup>b</sup>A. 26 δὲ P<sup>b</sup>AD etc. 27 ἡ om. ADC. 1177 a 4 τῶν ante μετὰ om. AC  
D, add. L<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>. 9 καὶ om. C, habet A. 19 τε add. L<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>Ald.AC. 25 σοφία  
AP<sup>b</sup>Ald.C, φιλοσοφία D. καθαριότητι P<sup>b</sup>Ald.A. 27 διαγωγῆν AP<sup>b</sup>. 29 ὁ ante  
σοφός add. A. Elsewhere, from 1176 a 11 to 1177 a 30, the readings of A are  
those of Bekker's text (Parker, 1871).

In order to present a connected view of the evidence for the relationship of P<sup>b</sup> and A, I here add the more striking agreements

of the two MSS. in the Eudemian Ethics, throughout which treatise P<sup>b</sup> was collated by Bekker:—

1214 a 6 δ<sup>o</sup> om. P<sup>b</sup>A. ἐρᾶται P<sup>b</sup>A, omisso τό. 24 διὰ τὴν τύχην P<sup>b</sup>A. 30 συναγάγει P<sup>b</sup>A. b 23 περιπάτων] περὶ πάντων P<sup>b</sup>A. 1215 a 4 βίον P<sup>b</sup>A. 8 τὰ om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 15 οὐδὲ διὰ τῆς P<sup>b</sup>, οὐδὲ τῆς A. 19 τοῖς] ἅ τοῖς P<sup>b</sup>A, ἐν τοῖς marg. P<sup>b</sup>. 31 πρὸς ὧν AP<sup>b</sup>. b 9 ἐρώμενον P<sup>b</sup>A. 19 δι' ἃ om. pr. P<sup>b</sup>A. 24 ἐχόντων μὲν ἡδονὴν P<sup>b</sup>A. 29 οὐ om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 33 αἰσθήσεων πορίζοι P<sup>b</sup>A. 1218 b 32 ἐν om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 35 ὧν ᾗ P<sup>b</sup>A. 1221 b 14 πλήκτης—15 ὀργῆς om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 1224 a 4 προαιρεῖται—ἐξαίφνης om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 11 ἀκούσιον καὶ—βίαιον om. P<sup>b</sup>A. 31 χαίρων δέ om. P<sup>b</sup>A. b 39 pro δέ locum vacuum P<sup>b</sup>; no space left in A. 1230 b 16 ἐπιπόλαιον] ἐπὶ πόλεως P<sup>b</sup>A. 1234 b 14 περὶ—λεκτέον om. P<sup>b</sup>A. For the headings between Books iii and vii, see Bekker p. 1234; here P<sup>b</sup>=A. 1235 a 37 post τῶν M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A litteris locum quinque vel sex. 1238 b 12 ἔτι] nescio quid corr. P<sup>b</sup>, A has ἔτι distinctly. ἦ ἐνὶ τι P<sup>b</sup>A. 13 σπουδαῖο AP<sup>b</sup>. 1244 b 3 M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A leave a space after τοῦτο. 1245 a 1 συστοιχίας] ἐτυχίας A, ἐστοχίας M<sup>b</sup>, συστοιχίας corr. P<sup>b</sup>. 1246 a 23 οἰκείου om. P<sup>b</sup>A.

Susemihl's publication De Magnorum Moraliū Codice Vaticano 1342 (i. c. P<sup>b</sup>), Berlin, 1881, enables me to add the following notes respecting the correspondence between P<sup>b</sup> and A in the Magna Moralia:—

1181 a 24 ἡθῶν M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>AAld. 26 δοκεῖ M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 27 γάρ] om. pr. P<sup>b</sup> (γάρ suppl. eadem man. P<sup>b</sup>) A. b 25 τό] κατὰ τό M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 26 ἐστίν om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 26 ἄρα sed a in ras. P<sup>b</sup>, ἀρετῆς A. 26 ὡς om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 28 ἔχειν in ras. et ἡ supra versum P<sup>b</sup>, ἔχειν sine ras. A. 1182 a 3 ἐπαίειν] οἷον pr. P<sup>b</sup>A. 9 ἐστὶ om. M<sup>b</sup> P<sup>b</sup>A. 9 ἀγροῦτας τί M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 10 πρῶτον M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 11 εἰρήκεισαν M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 11 πρῶτον ΓM<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>K<sup>b</sup>, πρῶτος A. 14 ἰσάκιος ἴσακis M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>, ἰσάκιος ἴσως A. 15 ἐπιγινόμενος P<sup>b</sup>A. 23 ὀρθῶς] εἰκότως M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 23 ταῦτα δέ AK<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>Ald., δέ ταῦτα P<sup>b</sup>P<sup>2</sup>. 24 τε om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 25 ἐκάστον τὰς M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup> (attamen τὰς in mg. P<sup>b</sup>) A (attamen τας superscripsit man. haud scio an eadem A). 24 προσηκούσας] πρέπουσας M<sup>b</sup>, πρέπουσας et προῦσας in ras. P<sup>b</sup>, πρ[ε in ras. spatio ii litt. relicto]πούσας A. 26 μέντοι τοῦτο] δέ ταῦτα M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 27 κατέμιξε καὶ συνέζευξεν εἰς M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 28 οὐ δῆ] οἰδέν M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. b 4 ἄλλος ὁ P<sup>b</sup>A. 5 ἡμῶν ἄρα ἀγαθοῦ λεκτέον P<sup>b</sup>A. 8 ἐν] ὧν M<sup>b</sup> P<sup>b</sup>A. 9 μετέχοντα sed ἐχ in ras. a. pr. m. scr. P<sup>b</sup>, sine ras. A. 25 ὅτι] εἰ M<sup>b</sup> et fort. P<sup>b</sup> (nisi potius om.) om. A. 33 δεῖ pr. P<sup>b</sup>, δεῖξαι em. rec. (ut videtur) m. nigriore atramento P<sup>b</sup>, δεῖξαι A. 33 τι] καὶ τι M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 34 ὅτι] φ̄ M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A.



36 ἡ om. M<sup>b</sup> et corr. P<sup>b</sup> (eras.) om. A. 1183 a 20 ἄλλας sequente ras. trium fere litt. P<sup>b</sup>, ἄλλας ἀρετής A, μοχ κατηγορίας. 26 ἀφαιῶν bis pr. P<sup>b</sup> (semel eras.) semel A. 38 ὑπὲρ τῶν in P<sup>b</sup> evanuerunt, habet A. 39 ἐρῶ Ald.A, ἐρᾶ aut ἐρεῖ pr. P<sup>b</sup> (ἐρεῖ mg. rc.). b 7, 8 διὸ—ἀγαθοῦ om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 1185 a 22 περὶ P<sup>b</sup>A. b 9 τὰς τὸν λόγον ἐχούσας M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup> et οἰδεῖς τὰς τοῦ τοῦ τὸν λόγον ἔχοντος post haec verba add. pr. P<sup>b</sup>, sed oblitt.; τὰς τὸν λόγον ἐχούσας τὰς τοῦ τὸν λόγον ἔχοντος οἰδεῖς ἐπαινεῖται κ.τ.λ. A. 39 λεγον<sup>r</sup> P<sup>b</sup>A. 1186 a 20 ἔχον P<sup>b</sup> pr. KA. b 17 δύο Ald. pr. P<sup>b</sup>A. 20 πορρότερον P<sup>b</sup>A. 21 πορρότερον P<sup>b</sup>A. 22 πορρότερον P<sup>b</sup>A. 1187 a 21 οὐκ om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 21 ἑκουσίως P<sup>b</sup>A. b 7 ἄν om. pr. P<sup>b</sup> (pallidius add. rc.), habet A. 1188 a 20 τό—ἀκούσιον om. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 21 οὐ ante πράττει add. M<sup>b</sup> et corr. (rc. ut videtur) P<sup>b</sup>, om. A. 31 ὁ—32 βουλόμενος] ὁ δ' ἀκρατῆς τὰ κακὰ πράττει εἰδῶς (εἰδῶς πράττει P<sup>b</sup>A) ὅτι κακὰ ἔστιν. εἰ δ' ὁ ἀκρατῆς τὰ κακὰ εἰδῶς ὅτι κακὰ πράττει βουλόμενος M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. b 10 γὰρ φύσει P<sup>b</sup>A. 32 ποιεῖν P<sup>b</sup>, πιεῖν A. 34 οὐ ante οἰθέν add. pr. P<sup>b</sup> A. 1189 a 23 δὴ post ἀναγκαῖον add. M<sup>b</sup> et rc. P<sup>b</sup>, om. A. 36 τὸ—διανοίας add. M<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>A. 1191 b 18 ἀνθρώπου om. pr. P<sup>b</sup>A. 1192 a 37 σαλακωεῖας P<sup>b</sup>A. b 28 μέσος] μεσότης P<sup>b</sup>Ald.A. 1195 a 35 ὄσαι—δι'] haec in P<sup>b</sup> paene tota evanuerunt. In A distincte leguntur. 1203 a 13 ὅσω (ῶ rc.) γε ὅτι τιμῆ καὶ τιμῆ ὀτερον (τι μειώτερον rc.) κακῶς pr. P<sup>b</sup>, ὅγε ὅτι τιμῆ καὶ τιμώτερον κακῶς A. 1209 a 7 τὸ M<sup>b</sup>Ald. rc. K<sup>b</sup>, rc. P<sup>b</sup>, rc. A, τῶι pr. K<sup>b</sup>, pr. P<sup>b</sup>, pr. A. 7 ἡδύ M<sup>b</sup>Ald. rc. P<sup>b</sup>, rc. A, ἡδέι K<sup>b</sup>, pr. P<sup>b</sup>, pr. A. 7 τό M<sup>b</sup>Ald., rc. K<sup>b</sup>, rc. P<sup>b</sup>, rc. A, τῶι pr. K<sup>b</sup>, pr. P<sup>b</sup>, pr. A. 7 συμφέρον M<sup>b</sup>Ald., rc. P<sup>b</sup>, rc. A, συμφέροντι K<sup>b</sup>, pr. P<sup>b</sup>, pr. A. b 16 μεταπίπτει K<sup>b</sup>Ald.P<sup>2</sup>A, pr. P<sup>b</sup>. 1212 a 19 οἷχ ἡ νοοῖσι A et Bekk. et, ut videtur, rc. P<sup>b</sup>, οἷχὶ νοοῖσι M<sup>b</sup> et, ut videtur, pr. P<sup>b</sup>.

So much for the evidence bearing upon the relationship of P<sup>b</sup> and A. It is not inconsistent with the view that both MSS. are copies of a common archetype; but more than this I will not venture to say.

## BOOK VI.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> ,	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> ,
1138 b 33	τοῦτ' εἰρημένον DB <sup>1</sup> Ald. [τοῦτο εἶναι εἰρημένον A].	τοῦτο τὸ εἰρημένον B <sup>2</sup> C.
1139 a 3	om.	οὐν Ald.AC B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
4	εἶναι μέρη Ald.AB <sup>1</sup> .	μέρη εἶναι D [δύο μέρη τῆς ψυχῆς εἶναι B <sup>2</sup> C].
12	λογικόν C sed crx. cad. ut vid. man.	λογιστικόν AD Ald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
b 13	ἀληθεύσει.	ἀληθεύει ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.

1139 b 15	om. A.	ή B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
25	ή <i>ἀπαντα</i> [ <i>ἀπαντα ή A</i> ].	<i>πᾶσα</i> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.DC (but erasure after <i>διδασ C</i> ).
1140 a 5	<i>διό C</i> with <i>καί</i> above—by the same hand? <i>διό AB<sup>2</sup></i> .	<i>καί</i> Ald.B <sup>1</sup> D.
14	ή AAld.B <sup>1</sup> D.	om. B <sup>2</sup> C.
18	<i>ταῦτ'</i> .	<i>τὰ αὐτά</i> ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
b 2	om. Ald.D.	add. <i>ή</i> ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
7	<i>αὕτη B<sup>2</sup></i> .	<i>αὕτή</i> ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> D.
10	<i>τούς</i> AAld.B <sup>2</sup> .	om. B <sup>1</sup> CD.
11	<i>ἔνθεν</i> Ald.DB <sup>1</sup> [ <i>ἐνθα A</i> ].	<i>ἔθεν</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.
12	om.	<i>ὡς</i> AAld.DCB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
13	<i>ἀπαναν A</i> .	<i>πᾶσαν</i> Ald.CDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
14	om. A.	<i>τό</i> B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
18	om. A.	ή B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
32	<i>δ' αἱ</i> ACB <sup>2</sup> .	<i>δ'</i> Ald.B <sup>1</sup> D.
33	om. B <sup>2</sup> .	ή ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
1141 a 11	<i>οὖν</i> Ald.B <sup>1</sup> .	om. ACB <sup>2</sup> D.
19	<i>ὥσπερ</i> .	<i>καὶ ὥσπερ</i> Ald.AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DC.
20	<i>τὴν πολιτικὴν</i> .	<i>τὴν ἐπιστήμην πολιτικὴν</i> Ald.DCB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> , <i>τὴν πολιτικὴν ἐπιστήμην A</i> .
23	<i>καὶ εὐθύ</i> AB <sup>1</sup> DAld.	<i>καὶ τὸ εὐθύ</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.
28	<i>καί A</i> [ <i>δ' εἴη ὅτι B<sup>2</sup>C</i> ].	om. Ald.B <sup>1</sup> D.
b 1	<i>ὁ κόσμος συνέστηκεν</i> Ald.AD B <sup>1</sup> .	<i>συνέστηκεν ὁ κόσμος</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.
30	<i>καὶ φρόνησις</i> ADAld.B <sup>1</sup> .	<i>καὶ ἡ φρόνησις</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.
1142 a 2	<i>πολυπράγμονες</i> AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld. <i>πράγμονες C</i> .	<i>φιλοπράγμονες</i> .
17	<i>δή</i> AAld.	<i>δήποτε</i> B <sup>2</sup> [ <i>δέ ποτε C</i> ; <i>διὰ τί</i> , omisso <i>δή</i> , B <sup>1</sup> D].
20	om.	<i>οὐκ</i> ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
23	<i>τοδὶ τὸ βαρύσταθμον</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.	<i>τοδὶ βαρύσταθμον</i> AB <sup>1</sup> DAld.
25	<i>μέν</i> CAld.	om.
27	om. AAld. [ <i>οὐ—αἴσθησις</i> om. B <sup>1</sup> ].	<i>οὐ</i> B <sup>2</sup> CD.
28	<i>οἷα ἡ αἰσθανόμεθα</i> B <sup>2</sup> C.	<i>οἷα αἰσθανόμεθα</i> AAld.B <sup>1</sup> D.
32	om. Ald.	<i>καί</i> ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
b 9	ή <i>εὐβουλία τις</i> .	<i>τις ἡ εὐβουλία</i> ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.

1142 b 9	om.	δέ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
15	τε καὶ κακῶς AB <sup>2</sup> .	τε κακῶς Ald.B <sup>1</sup> D.
21	om. ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	add. εἶναι.
23	δι' ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	τούτου δι' Ald.D.
25	αὕτη CD.	αὕτη AAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
30	τίς δέ [ἢ τις δέ A].	ἢ δέ τις B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
1143 a 5	ότουοῦν.	ότουοῦν AAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D corr. C.
19	συγγνώμονας.	εἰγνώμονας AAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CD.
31	ἀπάντων AAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DC.	πάντων.
b 1	καί B <sup>2</sup> .	om. B <sup>1</sup> CDAld. [om. A in ras.].
14	ἀρχάς [τὰς ἀρχάς AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DC Ald.].	ὀρθῶς.
16	τί A.	τίνα B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
19	θεωρήσει A.	θεωρεῖ CAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
28	ῥητέον A.	θετέον CDald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
30	αὐτοῖς (nescio quid corr. A).	αὐτούς CAld.
1144 a 2	τοῦ B <sup>2</sup> .	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
14	λέγομεν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Dald.	om.
23	om. A.	τις B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDald.
b 1	καὶ γὰρ ἡ ἀρετὴ παραπλησίως ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	παραπλησίως γὰρ D.
1145 a 2	ὑπάρξουσι ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Dald.	ὑπάρχουσι.
3	om.	ἄν ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.D.
8	om. B <sup>1</sup> .	ἢ ACDAld.
	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1138 b 19	μηδέ AC.	μήτε Ald.
21	ἐν AAld.	om. C.
1139 a 7	ὅσων ACB <sup>2</sup> .	ὄν Ald.B <sup>1</sup> D.
1140 b 32	ἀποδεικτῶν Ald.ADB <sup>1</sup> .	ἀποδεικτικῶν C.
1141 a 9	τε C [om. AAld.].	γε.
10	ἀποδίδομεν AAld.	ἀποδιδύαμεν C.
b 34	τό ACD.	τὸ τά [ὡς τό Ald.].
1143 a 11	τό ACald.	τῶ.
12	τό ACald.	τῶ.
36	ἀμφότερα ACald.	ἀμφότερον.

In the following list, which contains all the recorded cases of O<sup>b</sup>

unique in Book vi, asterisks have been prefixed where C agrees with O<sup>b</sup> unique—viz. in eleven places out of the thirty-two.

O<sup>b</sup> unique in vi.

- 1138 b 19 *μηδέ* O<sup>b</sup>, *μήτε* Ald.ΓM<sup>b</sup>, *μή* AC cum cet.  
 \*21 *καί* om. O<sup>b</sup>C, habet A.  
 34 *τίς ὁ ὄρος* O<sup>b</sup>, *τίς ὄρος* AC.  
 \*1139 b 30 *ἄρα αἱ ἀρχαί* O<sup>b</sup>, *ἄρα καὶ ἀρχαί* C, ADB<sup>1</sup>=Bek.  
 \*1140 a 7 *ἔστι* om. O<sup>b</sup>C (sed correx. man. ead. ut vid. C), habet A.  
 \*12 *γίνηται* O<sup>b</sup>C, *γένεται* A.  
 18 *τέχνη καὶ ἡ τύχη* O<sup>b</sup>, AC=Bek.  
 \*28 *ζῆν*] *ζῆν ὄλον* O<sup>1</sup>CD, *ζῆν ὄλως* L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>1</sup>Ald., *ζῆν ὄλ* (ras.) A, *ὄλως* om. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1141 a 12 *ἐστίν* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 \*1142 a 1 *τά* om. O<sup>b</sup>C, *τό* pr. K<sup>b</sup>D, *τά* A cet.  
 2 *διὸ καὶ* O<sup>b</sup>Ald., *διὸ* C with *καὶ* above later, *διὸ* A.  
 \*11 *λεγομένου* O<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>2</sup>, *εἰρημένου* AB<sup>1</sup>.  
 ?\*17 *διά* om. O<sup>1</sup>, C? (*διά* at the end of a line on the immediate margin;  
 but I am not sure whether by a later hand or not C), habet A.  
 \*19 *αἱ* om. O<sup>b</sup>C, habent AD.  
 32 *διαλαβεῖν* O<sup>1</sup>AB<sup>1</sup>Ald., *λαβεῖν* D et pr. C (corr. man. rec. *διαλαβεῖν* C).  
 33 *ἦ* post *δόξα* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 b 16 *τίς* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 \*20 *ὑπειληφώς* O<sup>b</sup>CDB<sup>1</sup>, *εἰληφώς* A.  
 24 *ὥστε* O<sup>b</sup>, *ἀλλά* AC cum cet.  
 1143 a 3 *ἐπιστημῶν κατὰ μέρος* O<sup>b</sup>, *τῶν κατὰ μέρος τῶν ἐπιστημῶν* C, *τῶν κατὰ μέρος ἐπιστημῶν* A.  
 3 *οἶον*] *οἶον ἦ* O<sup>b</sup>, *οἶον ἦ* CAK<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, om. ἦ D.  
 12 *ἦ* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 32 *ἔστι*] *εἰ* O<sup>b</sup>, *ἔστι* AC.  
 \*33 *ἅπαντα* O<sup>b</sup>C, *πάντα* L<sup>b</sup>, *ἀπάντων* K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>ΓAld.DA pr.  
 \*b 27 *καί*] *ἦ* O<sup>b</sup>C, *καί* AD.  
 1144 a 2 *γ'*] *τι* O<sup>b</sup>, *δέ* CAld., om. D, *γ'* A.  
 6 *τῷ ἐνεργεῖν*] *ἐνεργεῖ* O<sup>b</sup>, *τῷ ἐνεργεῖν* AC.  
 b 3 *καί* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 24 *τήν* om. O<sup>b</sup>, habent AC.  
 29 *γὰρ εἶναι*] *γὰρ ὤετο* O<sup>b</sup>, *γὰρ εἶναι* AC.  
 1145 a 2 *ἅπασαι* O<sup>b</sup>, *πᾶσαι* AC.  
 2 *καί* O<sup>b</sup>, *κἄν* AC.

The results for Book vi may be summed up as follow.

The agreement between C and O<sup>b</sup> unique is greater in the earlier than in the latter part of the Book, 1143 a 1 marking approximately the place at which the correspondence ceases to be at all striking. We may say that a marked agreement between C and O<sup>b</sup> unique extends (with the interruption of the chapter on ἐπιείκεια) from 1136 b 1 to 1143 a 1.

On the other hand, the agreement between C and Ald. is greater after than before 1143 a 1. Out of twenty-nine places referred to by Susemihl, and not included in the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> lists, C and Ald. agree in eleven, and differ in eighteen. The following are these eleven cases of agreement, eight of which occur after 1143 a 1:—1139 a 3 λέγωμεν, 36 αὐτη, 1139 b 1 γὰρ τούτου, 1143 a 10 γὰρ οἱ ante συνετοῖ add., b 5 ἔχειν post δεῖ, 29 χρήσιμος, 1144 a 2 δεῖ, ἐκατέρως, 7 κατὰ τε, b 7 εἶναι ἄλλως, 17 τινές om. Again, in the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> list C and Ald. always agree after 1143 a 1; whereas before that point they differ in sixteen places.

If we turn from O<sup>b</sup> unique to O<sup>b</sup> with K<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup>, we find that the agreement of C and O<sup>b</sup> extends throughout the whole Book, all parts of which contribute about equally to the following figures:—

C 38 — L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> 58 K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> — 14 C<sup>1</sup>.

C 7 — K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> 10 L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> — 3 C.

C thus follows K<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup> where O<sup>b</sup> happens to follow the one or the other. O<sup>b</sup> of course belongs in this Book distinctly to the L<sup>b</sup> variety.

The relationship of Ald. is exhibited in the following table:—

Ald. 37 — L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> 58 K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> — 21 Ald.

Ald. 6 — K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> 10 L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> — 3 Ald.

Of the thirty-seven Ald.L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings twenty-seven are given by C; of the twenty-one Ald.K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> readings seven are given by C; of the six Ald.K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings three are given by C. Ald. and C are thus closely related. Although Ald. inclines somewhat towards M<sup>b</sup>, yet C and Ald. are both more nearly related to O<sup>b</sup> in this Book than to any

<sup>1</sup> I.e. there being fifty-eight cases of L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, C sides with L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> in thirty-eight of them, and with K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> in fourteen.

other MS. Several of the cases of Ald. = K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> will be found to be cases in which L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> (with C it may be) have an omission, and may consequently be easily explained by correction.

D is in this Book a member of the group to which O<sup>b</sup>C and Ald. belong.

A is still of the K<sup>b</sup> family, but shows a considerable L<sup>b</sup> admixture, as may be seen from the following table:—

A 29 — K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>. 58 L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> — 20 A.

A 9 — K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> 10 L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> — 0 A.

It will be seen from the list of O<sup>b</sup> unique, that A does not present any of the peculiarities of that MS; while the following list of the principal cases of K<sup>b</sup> unique in Book vi will show that it does not present many of the peculiarities of K<sup>b</sup> either.

K<sup>b</sup> unique in vi.

- 1138 b 18 *καί* om. K<sup>b</sup>AAld.  
 21 *πράξει* K<sup>b</sup>A.  
 31 *ὡς* K<sup>b</sup>, *ὅσα* A.  
 34 *τε* om. K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 1139 a 3 *λέγωμεν* K<sup>b</sup>AAld.  
 4, 5 *καὶ ἔχοντος* om. K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 8 *τῶν ἂ ἐνδέχονται* K<sup>b</sup>, A = Bek.  
 12 *βούλεσθαι* K<sup>b</sup>, *βουλεύεσθαι* A.  
 23 *διά* A, *δέ* K<sup>b</sup>.  
 23 *ταῦτα μὲν* K<sup>b</sup>, *μὲν ταῦτα* A.  
 36 *δ'* om. K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 b 11 *πεπραγμένα* om. K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 14 *ἄλλωθεν* K<sup>b</sup>, *ἄνωθεν* A.  
 30 om. *ὁ* K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 1140 a 16 *ταῦτα τήν* A, *ταύτην* K<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 15 *δύο ὀρθάς* K<sup>b</sup>, *δύο ὀρθαῖς* A.  
 24 *ἦττων* K<sup>b</sup>, *ἦττον* A.  
 1141 a 1 *οὐδ' ἡ σοφία* K<sup>b</sup>, *οὐδὲ δὴ σοφία* A.  
 7 *νοῦν* A, *γούν νοῦν* pr. K<sup>b</sup>, *οὖν νοῦν* corr.  
 1142 a 1 *διατρίβων φρόνιμος* om. K<sup>b</sup>, *habet* A.  
 b 28 *οὗ δέ* καὶ *ὡς* A, *οὐ δικαίως* pr. K<sup>b</sup>.  
 1144 a 6 *τῶ ἐνεργεῖν εὐδαίμονα* A, *ἐνεργεῖα εὐδαιμονία* K<sup>b</sup>.

B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> belong in this Book to the L<sup>b</sup> family, being closely related to Ald. and C. and presenting considerable agreement with O<sup>b</sup>. The relationship of B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> is shown in the following table:—

$$\begin{array}{l} B^1 37 \\ B^2 35 \end{array} \left. \vphantom{\begin{array}{l} B^1 37 \\ B^2 35 \end{array}} \right\} L^b O^b \quad 58 \quad K^b M^b \left\{ \begin{array}{l} 17 B^1. \\ 19 B^2. \end{array} \right.$$

As C seems to possess some independent authority in this Book, I here append all my notes of its readings, occasionally inserting the readings of other MSS:—

1138 b 18 *ἔτι*] *ι* in ras. C. 19 *μηδέ* pr. C, corr. rec. *μήτε, μηδέ* A. 20 *ἐν* om. C, habet A. 21 *καί* om. C, habet A. 23 *καί* A] *τε καί* C. 24 *τῆς* ante *ὑπερβολῆς* om. C. 26 *ἀληθές*] *-έ* in ras. C. 29 *ἄν τις* om. pr. C. 30 *ἄν* om. C, *δεῖ*] *-εῖ* in ras. C. 31 *εἴποιεν* C, *εἴποι* A, *ἦ* om. C, habet A. 32 *τάς*] *-άς* in ras. C. 33 *ἀληθές*] *ε* in ras. C. *τοῦτ'*] *τοῦτο τό* C. 34 *ἐστίν* in ras. C, *ό* om. pr. C. 1139 a 3 *δύο μέρη τῆς ψυχῆς εἶναι* C, A=Bek. 7 *τοιαῦτα*] *οι* in ras. C, *ὄσων* AC] *ἔων* D. 8 *ἐν δέ γε* AD et rec. C. 9-10 *ἕτερα—γένει* bis C. 10 *τὸ πεφυκὸς πρὸς ἐκίτερον* C, AD=Bek. 12 post *ἐπιστημονικόν* add. C *τὸ δὲ λεγέσθω δὲ τούτων τὸ μὲν ἐπιστημονική. λογιστικόν* A] *λογικόν* C sed correx. eadem, ut vid., manus. 16 *ἢ ἀρετή* C. 18 *κύρια* add. man. rec. in spatio a librario vacuo relicto C. 21 *καὶ ἀπόφασις* om. pr. C. 23 *διὰ μὲν ταῦτα δεῖ* C, *δεῖ διὰ μὲν ταῦτα* AD. 25 *σπονδαία* C. 28 *ἐστι* om. pr. C, *τὸ ψεῦδος* C. 29 *διανοητικοῦ*] *οὔ* in ras. C. 30 *ἦ* om. C. 34 *ἀπραξία* pr. C. 36 *αὕτη* C. *του* om. pr. C. 36 *καὶ πρακτική*—1139 b 1 *ποιητικῆς* om. C sed suppl. ad oram man., ut videtur, eadem. 1139 b 1 *τοῦ*] *τούτου* pr. C. 2 *οὐ*] *οὔτε* C. 3 *ἀλλ' οὐ τὸ πρακτόν* AD, rec. C. *ἀπραξία* pr. C. 7 *βουλεύεται*] *-εὔεται* in ras. C. 13 *ἀληθεύει* CADB<sup>1</sup>. 15 *ἔστω* pr. C ut vid., rec. *ἔσται*. 17 post *ὑπολήψει* add. *καὶ* C sed correx. 18 post *φανερὸν* add. C *ἠδία* (*sic*). 24 *πάντα αὐτῶν* C. 25 *διδασκῆ*] *τή* in ras. C. 26 *δέ*] *έ* in ras. C. 27 *ἐν* om. C. *ἐλέγομεν* C, *λέγομεν* D. 28 *ἀρχῆ ἐστι τοῦ* pr. C, *ἀρχῆς ἐστὶ καὶ τοῦ* rec. C, AD=Bek. 30 post *ἄρα* add. *καὶ* C, om. AB<sup>1</sup>D. 31 *ἐπιστήμη ἄρα* C, B<sup>1</sup>=Bek. 33 *ποιεῖ* om. C sed suppl. librarius, ut vid., ipse. 36 *τούτων τὸν τρόπον* C, A=Bekker. 1140 a 1 *ἔχον* pr. C. 2 *ποίησις*] alterum *ι* in ras. C. *καὶ* om. pr. C. 3 *καὶ* post *αὐτῶν* in ras. C. *ὥστε καὶ*] *ε καὶ* in ras. C. 4 *μετὰ λόγου* bis C. 5 *διὸ* C, *καὶ* sup. vers., *καὶ* D. *περιέχεται* CAB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 6 post *οὔτε* add. C *ἧσις πράξις* (*sic*). *πράξις* C littera inter *ξ* et *ι* erasa. 9 *τὸ αὐτὸ* C. 12 *γίνηται* C. *τι* om. pr. C. 14 *ἦ* om. C. 22 *ἀτεχνία*] *ί* in ras. C. 25 post *τίνας* add. *δῆ* B<sup>1</sup> et rec. C. 27 *ποιῶ* om. pr. C, habet D. 28 ante *ισχύον* add. *πρὸς* C, om. D. *ποιῶ* om. D. *περὶ* (*πρὸς* corr. man. rec. C) *τὸ εὖ ζῆν ὄλον* CD, *ὄλωσ προ ὄλον* B<sup>1</sup>. 29 *τι* om. pr. C. 31 inter *εἰ*

et φρόνιμος unius litterae rasura C. 32 μή om. pr. C. 33 μετά] τά pr. C, suppl. με man. rec. 1140 b 1 τῶν om. C. 3 πρακτικόν pr. C. γένος ACD, τέλος B<sup>1</sup> et rec. C. 4 post λείπεται add. τούς pr. C. 5 καί ante ξίω pr. C. 7 οὐκ ἂν εἶη CADB<sup>1</sup>. 10 οἰκουμεικούς pr. C, AD=Bek., οἰκου[ρομικούς in ras.] B<sup>2</sup>. τούς om. C. 11 ἔφθεν DB<sup>1</sup>, ἔθεν B<sup>2</sup>C, sed in marg. γρ. ἔφθεν C, ἔθα A. 12 ὡς τὴν σωφρόνησιν σῶζουσαν pr. C, man. rec.=Bek., A=Bekker. 13 πᾶσαν CB<sup>1</sup>, ἄπασαν A. 15 διό B<sup>2</sup>C sed in marg. γρ. δυσὶν C. ὀρθαῖς B<sup>2</sup>] αἰς in ras. C, δυσὶν ὀρθαῖς B<sup>1</sup>. 16 αἰ—πρακτῶν in marg. C. Ante τό ras. C. 18 φανέται CAB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. ἔνεκα C. 19 καί add. man. rec. C. 21 μὴν] ἡ in ras. C. 26 τῶν] τόν C. 27 post ἔχειν add. ἐστὶ D, rec. C. 28—30 ἀλλά—ἔστιν om. C, sed ad oram. 32 post δ' add. αἰ ACB<sup>2</sup>, om. DB<sup>1</sup>. ἀποδεικτικῶν pr. CA, ἀποδεικτῶν B<sup>1</sup>D, corr. C. 34 εἶη D] τῆς ἀρχῆς pr. C, εἶη corr. C. 1141 a 4 περὶ τὰ ἐνδεχόμενα ἢ καὶ μὴ ἐνδεχόμενα C, DB<sup>1</sup>=Bek. 5 ἐπιστήμην pr. C. καί post ἐπιστήμην om. pr. C. 6 δέ post τούτων om. pr. C. 7 post σοφίαν add. δέ pr. C. 9 τε eras. man. rec. C, om. A, ταῖς τέχναις om. pr. C, sed sup. vers. suppl. man. rec. 10 ἀποδίδωμεν C, ἀποδίδομεν A. 11 πολύκλειτον] λ in ras. C. ἀνδριανοποιόν] ι post ρ in ras. C. οὖν om. C. 12 ση-μαίνοντες] ση in ras. C. τὴν om. pr. C. ἐστὶ τέχνης C. 14 ante σοφούς add. ἢ C D, om. A. μαρ pr. C; sup. vers. γείτη addidit man. rec. μαργίτη D, μαργίτη A. 16 τι om. pr. C. 17 ἡ post ὅτι om. C, habet D. ἡ ante σοφία om. D. 18 τὸν σοφόν post εἶδέναι C. τὰ ἐκ τῶν ἀρχῶν μὴ μόνον C, D=Bek. 20 ante ὥσπερ add. καί ACD. ἔχουσαν ἐπιστήμην D. 21 post γάρ add. εἶδέναι D. τὴν πολιτικὴν] τὴν ἐπιστήμην πολιτικὴν CDB<sup>1</sup>, τὴν πολιτικὴν ἐπιστήμην A. 24 τὸ εὐθύ C, εὐθύ AD. τὸ αὐτό C. 24 καὶ τὸ σοφόν—26 ἕκαστα om. C, sed ad oram suppl. man., ut vid., eadem. 26 τὸ εὐ C. ἂν om. DC. 29 δὲ καὶ ὅτι A] δ' εἶη ὅτι C, δὲ ὅτι D corr. C. ἂν εἶη] ἐστὶ pr. C, ἂν εἶη D corr. C. 1141 b 1 γε A] τε D. συνέστηκεν ὁ κόσμος C, in rasura autem κόσμος. Scripsit, ut mihi videtur, prima manus νόμος. ADB<sup>1</sup>=Bek. 2 δέ D. 3 καί ante ἐπιστήμην om. CD. 6 αὐτοῖς C. 10 βουλεύεται om. pr. C. 14 οὐδ'] δ in ras. C. 17 ἐτέρων A et pr. C, ἐνίων suppl. rec., ut videtur, manus. ἐνίων D. 19 ἀγνοεῖ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD. 21 δεῖν DC. 24 τὸ αὐτό CD. 25 ἡ εἰ ὡς—27 πρακτικὴ καὶ om. D. 27 καί ante βουλευτικὴ om. ACB<sup>2</sup>, habet B<sup>1</sup>. 30 ἡ φρόνησις C, φρόνησιν D, φρόνησις A. 34 τὸ αὐτῷ A et pr. C, τὰ αὐτῷ man. alt. 1142 a 1 τά om. pr. C, τό D. 2 πράγμονες C, πολυ sup. vers. suppl. man. alt., παιδipράγμονες A. καί ante εἰρησίδης add. man. rec. C, om. A. 4 ἡριθμημένῳ] φ in ras. C, φ D. 6 καὶ τι] καιτοῖ D. Post πλέον add. οὐκ ἔφετο φρονίμους C, om. AD B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 9 τὸ αὐτοῦ εἰ A] τὸ αὐτοῦ ἀγαθόν C. εἰ om. D. 10 ἔτι τὸ αὐτοῦ pr. C, ἔτι δὲ τὸ αὐτοῦ D et rec. C. 11 εἰρημένον ADB<sup>1</sup>, λεγομένον B<sup>2</sup>C. 14 post ὅτι add. καί CD; post ἕκαστα unius litterae ras. C. σοφρόνησις pr. C. 15 τὰ γνώριμα pr. C. 16 ποιεῖ C, ποιήσει D. 17 διὰ ad finem versus om. C sed ad oram suppl. man.,



ut vid., rec.; habet A. δῆ] δέ ποτε C, om. δῆ DB<sup>1</sup>. μαθηματικὴν pr. C. 19 αἰ om. C, habet D. καί in ras C. 21 βουλευσασθαι D, βουλευέσθαι C. 23 τοῦτό C, om. τὸ D. 25 ἀντίκειται] ἀπτική CB<sup>1</sup>. ἀντι[ληπτική μὲν corr. man. rec. in ras.] A. ἀπτικοί B<sup>2</sup>D. 28 οἶα ἦ C, οἶα A. 29 στήσανται C. 30 ἦ] ἡ AC, ἦ D. ἐκείνη C, ἐκείνης AD. 32 λαμβεῖν (sic) pr. C, διαλαβεῖν corr. man. rec., διαλαβεῖν A, λαβεῖν D. εὐβουλίας] εὐλαβοίας pr. C. b 1 post τις add. C καὶ ταχύτης; post τις add. D ἐστίν. 6 ἀγχοῖα C. 7 κακῶς—9 ὀρθότης om. C, sed ad oram suppl. manus eadem, ut videtur. 9 ἐπιστήμης B<sup>1</sup>. 10 ἐπιστήμη pr. C, ἐπιστήμης D. ἀμαρτία] ἀμαρτάνει D. 11 ante ἀλήθεια add. ἡ man. rec. C. καί in ras. C. διώρισται DC. 14, 15 ἐάν τε εὐ κακῶς καὶ κακῶς βουλεύηται C. ἐάν τε εὐ ἐάν τε καὶ κακῶς A, D=Bek. 17 τί καί] ἰ καί in ras. C. 18 καί om. pr. C. 19 ἰδεῖν A] καὶ σκέψασθαι δεῖν D. 20 μέγα AB<sup>1</sup>D, μέσα C. ὑπειληφῶς CDB<sup>1</sup>, εἰληφῶς A. 21 post τι om. εἶναι C. βεβουλευσθαι C, βουλεύεσθαι D. βουλήs εἰ-] om. C; suppl. in marg. man. rec. 25 πως CD. 26 ἔστι δὲ πολὺν pr. C; ἔτι ἔστι πολὺν corr. C et D. 29 βεβουλευσθαι CD. τι D, om. pr. C. 30 τό ante ἀπλῶς om. pr. C, habet D. 31 βουλεύεσθαι CD. 33 τι pr. CD, τό corr. C. 34 καί post δέ om. C, habent DB<sup>1</sup>. 1143 a 3 τῶν ἐπιστημῶν C, ἐπιστημῶν A. οἶον in ras. C. ἡ ἱατρικὴ CA, ἱατρικὴ D; post ὑγιεινῶν suppl. in marg. manus, ut videtur, recentior γὰρ ἂν ἦν C. quod in textu habet D, om. A. ἦ in ras. C. 4 μεγέθη CDB<sup>1</sup>. 5 post γυγνομένων add. C ἂ ἡ ἱατρικὴ περὶ ἰγιεινῶν ἢ γεωμετρίας. ὄσωον (sic) C, sed ω in ras. et οῶν addidit man. rec. spatio sex litterarum inter οὖν et ἀλλά relicto. ὄσωον D. 8 ἐπιτακτὴ C, ἐπιτακτικὴ D. δεῖ γὰρ C. 9 post ἐστίν add. C ἡ μὲν γὰρ φρόνη. ξύνεσις CD. 10 ταυτῶν] ταυτὸ AC; ante ξύνεσις (sic) habet C καί, om. D. καί post ξύνεσις om. pr. C. εἰ ξύνεσις C. 10, 11 καὶ συνετοὶ καὶ εὐσύνετοὶ] καὶ γὰρ οἱ συνετοὶ καὶ εὐσύνετοὶ ACD. 12 ξύνεσις C. 13 ξυμέναι. 15 εὐ om. pr. C. 16 ταυτὸ DC. 17 τῆs] τῶν pr. C, corr. man. rec. 19 δέ om. pr. C; post καλουμένη add. C ἄνω, om. D. 25 πᾶσαι αἰ ἔξεις εὐλόγως DC. 30 post εἶναι add. καί C, om. D. 33 ἅπαντα C et rec. A, ἅπαντων pr. A et D. γὰρ om. C, habet D. 35 τῶν om. pr. C, habet D. b 1 καί ante ὁ om. CD. 2 τοῖς πρακτικοῖς pr. C, ut videtur; ταῖς πρακτικαῖς corr. C, τοῖς πρακτοῖς D. 3 ante ἐτέρας habet C ἀρετῆs. 5 δεῖ ἔχειν DC. 10 ἀρχήν pr. C ut videtur, ἀρχή AD; post ἐκ add. τε D. αἰ om. pr. C, habet D. 12 ἀναποδείκταιs pr. C. 14 ὀρθῶs] τὰs ἀρχὰs ACDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 15 ἡ σοφία καὶ ἡ φρόνησις CB<sup>1</sup>, D=Bek. 16 τυγχάνει ἐκατέρα DCB<sup>1</sup>. 21 μὲν]-ἐν in ras. C. 23 ἀνδρὸς ἐστὶ C, D=Bek. 27 τῆν ante ἱατρικὴν om. pr. C, habent AD. καί] ἦ C, καὶ AD. 29 γενέσθαι DC. 31 ἡμῶν] ἰν in ras. C. 36 νῦν—1144 a 1 καθ' αὐτάs om. D. 36 γὰρ om. C. 1144 a 1 ἀρετάs] ἀρετάs D. 2 γ' A] δέ C, om. D. τοῦ om. AC. 4 ἡ ἱατρικὴ C. 5 ὄλης] η in ras. C. 7 post κατὰ add. τε CA. 13 ταύτην] accent. et η in ras. C. 26 ὁ om. C, habet D. 28 καὶ οὐ πανούργους C, καὶ πανούργους AD. 29 δεινότηs]

*δύναμις* CADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 32 τοιούδε] -δε in ras. C. b 6 inter ὅμως et ζητούμεν unius litterae rasura C. 7 post ἀγαθόν add. εἶναι DC. ἄλλον τρόπον] ἄλλως C, ἄλλον τρόπον D. 10 ἐν σώματι DC. 15 οὕτω καὶ ἐπὶ] οὕτως ἐπὶ CD. 17 τινές om. DC. 23 inter ἄ et ἐστὶ spatium unius litterae et rasura C. 27 ἀλλ' ἢ μετὰ DC. ὀρθός] ὄς in rasura litterae, ut videtur, ἢ C. 30 πάντας pr. C. οὖν] τοίνυν CD. 34 αἰ om. pr. C, habet D. 1145 a 1 post λέγεται add. pr. C τοῦτο γάρ. 2 οὔση] ὑπαρχούση A. 3 ἦν AD, ἦ C. 4 inter ὀρθή et ἄνευ unius litterae rasura C. 6 τά om. pr. C. 7 γ' τε C. ὡσπερ om. pr. C. 9 post οὖν add. ἐστὶ D. 10 τήν om. pr. C. πολιτικῆν] -ήν in ras. C. ἄρχειω] εἰ in ras. C. 11 περὶ om. D, habet C. [Except in the variants given in the foregoing list, C agrees with Bekker's text (Parker's reprint, Oxford, 1871).]

## BOOK VII.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1145 a 33	τῆς διαθέσεως τῆς τοιαύτης A.	τῆς τοιαύτης διαθέσεως CAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
b 6	τε Cald.	om. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DA (sed post λύται ras. A).
8	δ' ἢ ἐγκράτεια AB <sup>2</sup> [δὴ ἢ ἐγκ. B <sup>1</sup> ].	δὴ ἦ τε ἐγκράτεια DCald.
9	τῶν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	om. D.
10	om.	τε ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
17	οἰ Ald. pr. A, D.	ὄτέ C, corr. A, B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
17	ὄτέ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.	τοτέ.
22	om.	μὲν ACald.
1146 a 8	τῶν γὰρ ἐσχάτων AD.	τῶν ἐσχάτων γάρ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
11	ἔσται AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.	ἔστιν D.
14	μή ACDAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	om.
b 1	om.	μή ACald.
3	πάντα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	ἅπαντα D.
4	ἀπάσας ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	πάσας.
14	δ' B <sup>1</sup> CAld.	δ' ἢ AB <sup>2</sup> .
15	ὁ post καί.	om. DCald.
17	ἦ οὐ ἀλλ' ἐξ ἀμφοῖν.	om. [CA have μόνον (ὁ A) ἀκρατῆς ἦ οὐ ἀλλὰ τῶ ἐξ ἀμφοῖν. D has Bekker's reading from μόνον to ἀμφοῖν, adding τῶ before ἐξ. B <sup>1</sup> and Ald. omit ἀλλὰ τῶ ὡς ἦ οὐ, reading ἀλλὰ τῶ ἐξ ἀμφοῖν. Ald.B <sup>1</sup> and C thus agree, except that

1146 b	19	om. ACDAld.	C omits ἀκρατῆς ὁ. B <sup>2</sup> has <i>μόνον ὁ ἐγκρατῆς ἢ οὐ ἀλλὰ τῶ ἐξ ἀμφοῖν.</i>
	21	ἄν CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἀλλ' ἐξ ἀμφοῖν post οὐ.
	29	ἔνιοι γάρ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.	om. Ald.AD.
1147 a	6	ὁ αὐτός.	ἔνιοί τε γάρ.
			αὐτὸς οὗτος [οὗτος B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DCrN <sup>b</sup> Ald., ὁ οὗτος A].
	7	om.	ἢ post τοιόνδε B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
	9	εἰδέναι ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	εἶναι B <sup>2</sup> [εἶναι εἰδέναι D].
	14	οἱ ἐν AB <sup>2</sup> .	οἷ γε ἐν B <sup>1</sup> CDAlD.
	19	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	τοῦ ἐνεργεῖν κατὰ τὴν ἐπιστήμην post σημείον add. DAld.
	21	πρῶτοι μαθόντες A.	πρῶτων μαθόντες CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> DAld.
	21	συνείρουσι.	συνείρουσι ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
	22	τοῦτο ACDB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	τούτῳ B <sup>2</sup> .
	32	om. A.	τό B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
	34	μὲν οὖν λέγει AB <sup>2</sup> DAld.	μὲν λέγει B <sup>1</sup> C.
b	4	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	τῶν DAld.
	16	αὕτη A.	αὕτη DCAld.B <sup>1</sup> .
	18	εἰδῶτα ἐνδέχεται ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> .	ἐνδέχεται εἰδῶτα.
	29	οὐχί.	οὐ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
	31	om.	οὖν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
1148 a	13	τόν post καί AB <sup>2</sup> .	om. B <sup>1</sup> CDAlD.
	25	διειλόμην.	διειλομεν CAld.A.
	28	πῶς.	πῶς καί ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
	34	om. CDAlD.B <sup>1</sup> .	καί AB <sup>2</sup> .
b	22	ἀνδρῶν A.	ἀνθρώπων DB <sup>2</sup> [CB <sup>1</sup> and Ald. have κρέασιν ἀνθρωπεῖσι].
	23	δανείζην ἀλλήλοις ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἄλλοις δανείζην [ἀλλήλοις δανείζην D].
	30	γυμναζομένοις A.	ὑβριζομένοις CAld.
	33	om. A.	ἐθιζομένοις B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
1149 a	13	μὲν μόνον.	δέ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
	13	λέγω δέ ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	μόνον ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
	25	om. B <sup>1</sup> C.	om.
	29	ἄν ACAld.	ἢ post ἢ Ald.AB <sup>2</sup> D.
	30	om.	εἰάν.
			ὁ ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.

- 1150a 2 βέλτιον D.  
 3 συμβάλλειν DB<sup>2</sup>.  
 15 κῆν ACAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D.  
 25 διὰ τὴν ἡδονήν ACAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 28 τις μή ACAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 b 17 δέ ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 17 εἴπερ οὖν ἀνάπανσις AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D  
 CAld.  
 23 προαισθάνομενοι A.  
 24 ἑαυτοὺς ACAld.  
 31 καί ACAld.B<sup>1</sup>D.  
 1151a 2 ἔχοντες μὲν ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 9 μιλήσιοι ἀξύνετοι ACD.  
 15 om. AB<sup>1</sup>CAld.  
 17 ὁ AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAlD.  
 34 δὲ ὁ τῷ AAld.  
 b 7 οἷον ACAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 21 τι ACAld.  
 31 ἐναντίον εἶναι ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 1152a 19 οὐδέ AB<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 21 ὥσπερ AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CAld.  
 23 ἐβούλεθ' CAld. (ἐβούλετο A  
 pr.).  
 28 βουλευσαμένων ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 b 21 ὅτι ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 1153b 1 om.  
 25 ἅπαντα ACB<sup>1</sup>Ald.  
 30 πάντες ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 1154b 3 αὐτοῖς ACAld.  
 5 βλαβεράς ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 10 ὥσπερ οἱ οἰνώμενοι διάκεινται  
 ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.  
 11 δέονται ἀεὶ A.  
 12 ἰατρείας ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 30 ἡ post καί ACAld.  
 34 ἐρούμεν ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DAld.
- βέλτιστον ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 συμβαλεῖν ACB<sup>1</sup>Ald.  
 καί.  
 δι' ἡδονήν D.  
 μή τις D.  
 γάρ.  
 εἴπερ ἀνάπανσις.  
 προαισθόμενοι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAlD.  
 αὐτοὺς.  
 om. B<sup>2</sup>.  
 μὲν ἔχοντες.  
 μιλήσιοι γὰρ ἀξύνετοι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 ἡ ante μοχθηρία B<sup>2</sup>D.  
 om.  
 δὲ τῷ CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D.  
 ὥσπερ D.  
 om.  
 εἶναι ἐναντίον.  
 οὐ CB<sup>1</sup>.  
 καθάπερ D.  
 ἐβουλεύετο.  
 βουλευομένων D.  
 ἔτι.  
 καί ante ἡ ACAld.  
 πάντα D.  
 ἅπαντες.  
 ἑαυτοῖς.  
 βλαβεραί.  
 διάκεινται ὥσπερ οἱ οἰνώμενοι.  
 ἀεὶ δέονται B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAlD.  
 θεραπείας.  
 om.  
 ἐστὶν εἰπεῖν καὶ ποῖόν τε καὶ τίς ὁ φίλος.

	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1145 a	23 θεοί AD.		θείοι CAld.
	26 τιμώτερον ACald.		τιμωτέρα.
	29 σείος C.		θείος ADAld.
	b 31 δῆ.		δέ CAld.
1148 a	1 μικρῶ ACald.		μικρόν.
	29 κρατοῦνται ACald.		ἀκρατοῦνται.
1149 a	2 καρτερεῖν.		κρατεῖν CAld.
	b 4 ἀκολουθεῖν ACald.		ἀκολουθεῖ.
	9 τύπτοι CAld.		τύπτει A.
1150 a	28 πράττοι CAld.		πράττει.
	29 τύπτοι [om. CA].		τύπτει Ald.
	b 22 προγαργαλίσαντες AAld.B <sup>2</sup> .		προγαργαλισθέντες B <sup>1</sup> CD.
1153 a	12 τήν CAld.		om. A.
	b 23 αὐτή CAld.		αὕτη A.
1154 a	27 οὖν ACald.		om. D.
	b 17 λέγω δὲ κατὰ συμβεβηκός AC Ald.		om.
	19 ἡδὲ δοκεῖ ACald.		δοκεῖ ἡδύ.

The following tables, summing up the results of the foregoing lists, are here appended :—

I.	A 58 D 27 C 48 Ald. 46 B <sup>1</sup> 36 B <sup>2</sup> 35	}	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 80 I, <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	{	18 A. 35 D. 28 C. 31 Ald. 27 B <sup>1</sup> . 28 B <sup>2</sup> .
----	---	---	---	---	--

In table I, C and Ald. differ in only seven places (see K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> list).

II.	D 1 C 12 Ald. 12 A 9	}	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 17 L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	{	3 D. 4 C. 5 Ald. 5 A.
-----	-------------------------------	---	--	---	--------------------------------

In the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> list C and Ald. differ in only two places. They seem to be descended from a not remote common ascendant which

belonged to the K<sup>b</sup> variety. Many of the L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings in this Book were, it seems to me, shared by a near ascendant of K<sup>b</sup>, although lost by that MS. itself: and I think it is probable that these readings are marked by the agreement of C and Ald. with L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>.

While differing from all the other Ald. readings quoted by Susemihl C agrees with the following:—

1145 a 24 θηριωδία. 1146 b 18 ἡ ante ἐγκράτεια om. AD. 19 ἅπαντα D [πάντ' A]. 1147 a 22 συμφυῆ εἶναι [συμφῦναι AD]. 1148 a 12 ἀκόλαστοι [μαλακοί AD]. b 4 καὶ ἀμαρτήματα om. post φευκταί [om. A]. 13 θυμοῦ K<sup>b</sup> [θυμόν A]. 22 κρέασιν ἀνθρωπέοις. 1149 a 5 κακία ante καὶ ἀφροσύνη add. AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 28 πράξεως B<sup>1</sup> [προστιάξεως AB<sup>2</sup>D]. b 25 ἡ ante ἀκρασία om. [habent AD]. 33 σινομορία K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>D [σινομορία A]. 1150 a 3 ἡμάρτηται καὶ ante οὐκ add. B<sup>1</sup>GO<sup>b</sup> [ἐφθάρται καὶ add. A., om. B<sup>2</sup>]. 7 μυριαπλάσια K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup> [μυριοπλάσια A]. 1151 a 7 τὴν om. M<sup>b</sup> [habet A]. 27 τούτου ΓM<sup>b</sup> [τούτων AD]. 33 μέν om. ΓM<sup>b</sup>DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [habet A]. b 7 τῶ om. pr. K<sup>b</sup> [τό A]. 15 ἄν AM<sup>b</sup>D. 1152 a 11 μέν om. ΓM<sup>b</sup> [habet A]. 34 τί ante καρτερία et τί ante μαλακία om. ΓM<sup>b</sup> [habet A, alterum om. D]. b 17 τὴν GO<sup>b</sup> pr. L<sup>b</sup> [τῆ A]. 28 post γενέσεις add. ἀκολουθήσουσι AD. 35 ὑπολόπου AM<sup>b</sup> [ὑπολοίπου DK<sup>b</sup>]. 1153 a 1 ἐνδεδούσης DAB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>K<sup>b</sup>. 12 τελείωσιν A. 24 ἡδονὴν post μηδεμίαν DFL<sup>b</sup> [A=Bek.]. b 7 δ' γAD. 27 λαοί ΑΓ [om. B<sup>2</sup>D]. 28 πολλοὶ φημίζωσιν B<sup>1</sup>DΓ [πολλοὶ AB<sup>2</sup>]. 33 γε post εἰλήφασιν om. AK<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>. 1154 b 5 ἕτεραν K<sup>b</sup>Ald. ἕτερα rec. C, sed post a unius litt. atque paroxyt. rasura [ἕτερα A]. 15 λύπης DΓM<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> [λυπῶν A].

In addition to the agreements in the foregoing list I have noted the following between D and Ald. :—

1145 b 30 ὅτι μέν [ὄτι AC]. 1146 a 35 τὸν φάρυγγα πνίγη τί δέι ἔτι πίνειν (Ald. has τόν not τήν) [AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C = Bek., A reading ἔτι πίνειν]. 1150 b 14 ὡσπερ [οἶον AC]. 31 πως [πᾶς A, om. C]. 1151 a 23 ἀνάιδην A [ἀνέδην B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C].

D agrees with K<sup>b</sup> unique in the following places:—

1145 b 24 αὐτήν. 1148 a 6 δέ. 1152 b 35 ὑπολοίπου.

In 1150 a 29 C agrees with K<sup>b</sup>A and N<sup>b</sup> in omitting τύπτοι ἢ εἰ ὀργιζόμενος; but the homœoteleuton makes the agreement of little consequence.

While C and Ald. are very closely related, being descended from

a MS. not distantly related to K<sup>b</sup>, but corrected by means of one resembling O<sup>b</sup>, D is also descended, in this Book, from a MS. related to K<sup>b</sup>, but very considerably corrected by means of a MS. or MSS. of the L<sup>b</sup> variety. This conclusion respecting D I rest principally on the ground that D has considerable affinity to Ald., which distinctly, although not so distinctly as C, belongs to the K<sup>b</sup> variety. To the omission in 1150 a 29, common to C with K<sup>b</sup>A and N<sup>b</sup>, may be added 1151 a 19 *ἐθιστή ΓΚ<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>AC*, and 1152 a 22 *οὐδέν' K<sup>b</sup>AC* [*οὐδένι D*].

C or D agrees with the following Ald. readings not quoted by Susemihl:—

- 1145 a 30 post *θηριώδης* add. *φῆσιν* CAld., om. AD.  
 1146 a 34 *παρανομία* DCald. [*παροιμία A*].  
 1147 a 32 *ἡ κωλύουσα* CAld. [*κωλύουσα A*].  
     34 *ἐνοῦσα A*] *οὔσα* CAld., *ἐροῦσα D*.  
     b 21 *ἐφεξῆς* ACald. cum. cet., *ἀπ' ἀρχῆς D*.  
 1149 b 2 *γὰρ τοῦ* om. CAld., habent AD.  
     30 *ἀκολασία* AD, *ἀκрасία C*, *ἡ ἀκрасία Ald*.  
 1150 a 15 *ἕξεις* B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Cald. [*μεταξὺ δὲ τῶν πλείστων ἕξεις B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>*].  
     15 *κἂν εἰ ῥέπωσι* AAld., *κἂν ῥέπωσι B<sup>1</sup>C*, B<sup>2</sup>D=Bek.  
     20 post *προαίρεσιν* add. *καί* CAld., om. AD.  
     22 *ἀμεταμέλητος* | *μὴ μεταμελητικός* DAld., *ὁ γὰρ ἀμεταμέλητος ἀνίαςτος* om. AC.

A, in this Book belongs distinctly to the K<sup>b</sup> family.

## BOOK VIII.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1155 a 12	<i>δέ</i> ACald.	<i>δεί.</i>
29	<i>δ'</i> ACald.	<i>τε.</i>
b 15	<i>τό</i> ante <i>ἦτρον</i> , καί post <i>ἦτρον</i> ACB <sup>1</sup> DAld.	om. [ <i>τό</i> om. B <sup>2</sup> , habet καί].
27	<i>ἐν</i> ACDAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	<i>ἐπί.</i>
32	<i>ἄν</i> ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	<i>ἐάν.</i>
1156 a 24	<i>δοκεῖ φιλία C</i> .	<i>φιλία δοκεῖ</i> ADAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
27	<i>οὐδέ</i> ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	om.
b 9	<i>ἀγαθοὶ δ'</i> ACald.	om.
23	<i>ἡδὺ ἀπλῶς</i> ACald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.	<i>ἀπλῶς ἡδύ.</i>

1157 a 17	ἀλλήλοις εἶναι CAld.DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	εἶναι ἀλλήλοις A* <sup>1</sup> .
32	ὅμοιον τι ταύτῃ Ald.B <sup>1</sup> .	ὅμοιον ταύτῃ A*CD.
b 5	τῶ CAld. [om. A*].	τό.
1158 a 19	ἀπ'.	ὑπ' A*CAld.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
24	αὐτὸ ἀγαθόν C.	αὐτὸ τὸ ἀγαθόν A*Ald.DB <sup>1</sup> .
	αὐτὸ τὸ ἀγαθόν ΓK <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	
33	om. D.	ὅτι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.A*.
1159 a 7	οὐ.	οὐδέ CAld.A*.
1161 a 27	δέ Ald.	δὴ A* [δὴ δέ C].
28	βούλονται καὶ ἐπεικεῖς CB <sup>1</sup> D	καὶ ἐπεικεῖς βούλονται A*.
	Ald.	
b 8	δὴ C.	δέ A* [δὲ τό Ald.].
17	καὶ ἤρτησθαι B <sup>1</sup> CAld.	ἤρτησθαι δέ A*.
23	ὁδοῦς (ἤ M <sup>b</sup> Ald.) θριξ ACB <sup>1</sup>	θριξ ὁδοῦς.
	B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	
1162 a 2	συνφκείωνται ACAld.B <sup>1</sup> .	συνσκειοῦνται.
b 16	συνημερεύειν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	συνδιημερεύειν.
1163 a 28	om. Ald.	ὁ AC.
31	πλείον [om. C].	πλείω AAld.B <sup>1</sup> .
b 10	τιμὴν ἀπονέμουσιν ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	ἀπονέμουσι τιμὴν.
17	τὴν ἀξίαν ποτ' ἂν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	ἂν ποτε τὴν ἀξίαν.
20	ὀφείλοντα [τὸν ὀφείλοντα νῖόν	ὀφείλοντι AC.
	Ald.].	
22	ἀφίεναι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> (A ἐφίεναι).	ἀφίεναι CAld.
	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1155 b 4	εἰς AAld.	ἐς.
1156 b 5	κατὰ τὴν φιλίαν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	κατὰ φιλίαν DAld.
27	συναλωῶσαι ACB <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.	συναλωῶσαι B <sup>1</sup> .
28	δὴ K <sup>b</sup> Ald., δέ O <sup>b</sup> , om. C.	δεῖ A.
34	om.	ταυτά] ταῦτα ACDAld.
1157 a 2	οἶτοι A.	τοιούτοι CAld.
4	μένουσιν.	διαμένουσιν ACAld.
1158 a 13	πολλοῦς CAld.A*.	πολλοῖς.
27	ὑπάρξει αὐτοῖς.	αὐτοῖς ὑπάρξει CDA*Ald.
b 5	om.	καὶ post δέ CAld.A*.

<sup>1</sup> An asterisk is attached to A throughout the lacuna supplied by pages in a later hand. See p. 48.



1158 b 33	γένηται.	γένηται CAld.A*.
1159 a 23	ἐφίενται περὶ αὐτῶν.	περὶ αὐτῶν ἐφίενται A*CB <sup>2</sup> DAld.
32	μηδὲν ὧν μητρί προσήκει ἀπο- νέμασι.	μὴ δύνωνται τῇ μητρί ἂ προσήκει ὑπομένειν B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.A*.
b 1	τούτων.	τῶν τοιούτων A*CB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
7	om. C.	post ἐπιτρέπειν add. ὑπηρετεῖ L <sup>b</sup> , ὑπηρετεῖν M <sup>b</sup> Ald.A*B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> D.
20	τοῦ CAld.	om. A*.
21	ὑγρῶ οὐ ξηρῶ.	ξηρῶ οὐχ ὑγρῶ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CA*Ald. ξηρῶ οὐχ ὑγρόν D.
21	γενέσθαι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.	γίνεσθαι A*D.
1160 a 24	αὐτοῖς.	ἐαυτοῖς CAld.DA*.
1161 a 18	τε.	τε γάρ A*CD (τε omisso D) Ald.
33	om. Ald.	τῶ post καί CA*.
b 3	οὐδέ.	ἢ CA*Ald.
1162 a 11	ἐν A.	om. CAld.
1163 a 2	om. A.	καὶ ἐκόντι B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
b 23	δοκεῖ CA.	δοκῆ Ald.

The following tables sum up the results of the foregoing lists:—

20 Ald.	} K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 29 L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> {	7 Ald.
13 B <sup>1</sup>		5 B <sup>1</sup> .
20 C		6 C.
0 A*		10 A*.
8 D		4 D.
11 B <sup>2</sup>		3 B <sup>2</sup> .
13 A		4 A.

Out of the twenty agreements of Ald. with K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, seventeen are in company with C; and out of the seven agreements of Ald. with L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, four are in company with C.

B <sup>1</sup> 2	} K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 25 L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> {	7 B <sup>1</sup> .
Ald. 7		18 Ald.
C 8		16 C.
B <sup>2</sup> 3		5 B <sup>2</sup> .
D 1		11 D.
A 7		3 A.
A* 1		13 A*.

Out of the eighteen agreements of Ald. with L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>, fifteen are in company with C; and out of the seven agreements of Ald. with K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>, five are in company with C.

The following list contains the agreements which I have noted in this Book between C and Ald. in other connexions than those recognised in the K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> lists:—

- 1155 a 31 *ἔτι καὶ ἔνιοι* [καὶ ἔνιοι ΑΓΜ<sup>b</sup>D].  
 35 *ὄσα* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup> [τά Α].
- 1156 a 7 *γάρ ἐστι* B<sup>1</sup> [γάρ D omisso *ἐστιν*, δέ Α, δὴ Β<sup>2</sup>].  
 7 *εἶδη τῆς φιλίας* DB<sup>1</sup> [τά τῆς φιλίας εἶδη Α, εἶδη τὰ τῆς φιλίας Β<sup>2</sup>].  
 22 *ἄλλο* post *γίγνεται* B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>ΓΜ<sup>b</sup> [Α=Bek.].  
 b 8 *ὁμοίως ἀλλήλοις βούλονται* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>DAB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 19 *τοῖς φίλοις* post *δεῖ* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup> [D has *τοῖς φίλοις ὑπάρχειν δεῖ*, Α=Bek.].
- 1157 a 3 *οἱ* H<sup>a</sup>M<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup> [om. K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>A].  
 4 *ἕσον* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>D [αὐτό Α].  
 9 *ἠδεῖα* post *ἡ ὄψις* B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>D [Α\*=Bek.].  
 33 *τι* post *ἀγαθόν* add. ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>D [om. Α\*].  
 b 17 *μέν* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>H<sup>a</sup> [om. Α\*].
- 1158 a 14 *ἀγαθόν* Γ [ἀγαθοῦς D, ἀγαθοῖς Α\*].  
 b 3 *ἀντικαταλλάττονται* Α\*Β<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 4 *δὲ καὶ* L<sup>b</sup>Α\* [δ' D].  
 9 *εἶναι καὶ μόνιμον* M<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup> [Α\*Β<sup>2</sup>D=Bek.].
- 1159 b 28 *οὖν* ΓAld. [γούν D, γάρ L<sup>b</sup>Α\*].
- 1160 b 16 *δὲ δὴ* M<sup>b</sup>Γ [δέ Α\*].
- 1161 a 22 *γὰρ ἂν καὶ* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>D [γὰρ καὶ Α\*].  
 b 23, 24 *ἐκείνων δ' οὐθενὶ ἀφ' οὗ* B<sup>1</sup> [Α=Bek., ἐκείνων δ' οὐθενὶ τῶ ἀφ' οὗ Β<sup>2</sup>].  
 32 *διό* M<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup> [ὅθεν Α].
- 1162 a 36 *γίνονται φίλοι* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup> [φίλοι γίνονται Α].  
 b 12 *ἐφίεται* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup> [ὀρέγεται AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>].  
 29 *τούτων οὐκ εἰσὶ* ΓΜ<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [οὐκ εἰσὶ τούτων Α].
- 1163 a 32 *πλείω* ΓO<sup>b</sup> [πλείον Α].

The foregoing list does not pretend to exhaust the agreements between C and Ald.; but it is large enough, taken in connexion with the K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> lists, to show that in this Book again C and Ald. are closely related. They are related through common descent from a MS. resembling M<sup>b</sup>. This common ascendant had a

text in which, as in that of M<sup>b</sup>, extensive intermixture of K<sup>b</sup> and L<sup>b</sup> readings had taken place.

D seems to be related to M<sup>b</sup>, although more distantly than C and Ald. B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> are also related to M<sup>b</sup>. A belongs to the K<sup>b</sup> family, and A\* to the L<sup>b</sup> family.

## BOOK IX.

	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
1163 b 32	πάσαις AB <sup>2</sup> .	ἀπάσαις B <sup>1</sup> CAld.
1164 a 25	μαθόντα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	μανθάνοντα.
28	τό ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	om.
34	γίγνεται B <sup>2</sup> .	γίγνηται ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
b 9	τάττειν AC.	τάσσειν.
1165 a 17	ἀρμόττοντα ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	ἀρμόζοντα.
24	θεοῖς ACB <sup>2</sup> Ald.	καὶ θεοῖς [B <sup>1</sup> reads here καὶ τιμὴν καὶ καθ- ἀπερ θεοῖς οὐ πᾶσαν δὲ γονεῦσιν οὐδὲ γάρ].
30	ἀπάντων ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	πάντων.
31	ἀεὶ πειρατέον ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.	πειρατέον ἀεὶ.
b 21	τούτῳ ἢ B <sup>2</sup> ΓAld. [τούτῳ ἢ A].	τῷ C, τό B <sup>1</sup> .
22	οὖν (γοῦν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.).	δέ.
23	γίνονται AB <sup>2</sup> .	γένονται CB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
35	προγενομένην B <sup>2</sup> . (προγινομένην A, προσγενο- μένην B <sup>1</sup> CAld.).	προγεγεννημένην.
1166 a 23	om.	ἢ CAld.
25	μνείαι AB <sup>2</sup> .	μνήμαι B <sup>1</sup> CAld.
35	εἶναι φιλία.	εἶναι ἢ φιλία CAld. B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
b 12	καὶ διὰ B <sup>1</sup> CAld.	διὰ B <sup>2</sup> .
12	μισοῦνται (καὶ K <sup>1</sup> B <sup>1</sup> ) φεύγουσι ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	μισοῦσί τε καὶ φεύγουσι, B <sup>2</sup> omisso τε.
19	οἱ τοιοῦτοι ἑαυτοῖς ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	ἑαυτοῖς οἱ τοιοῦτοι.
20	τό A.	τοτέ B <sup>1</sup> CAld.
29	om. B <sup>1</sup> C.	καὶ ante πρὸς AAld.
32	τοιαῦτ' A.	ταῦτ' B <sup>1</sup> CAld.
1167 a 16	ἐλπίδα ἔχων εὐπορίας ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	εὐπορίας ἐλπίδα ἔχων.

1167 a 18	om. A.	ή B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
24	ότουοῦν ACB <sup>1</sup> (ότουοῦν Ald.).	ότιοῦν.
29	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	τά post καί add.
b 18	om.	οί ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
22	οί δανείσαντες δὲ καὶ ἐπιμελοῦν- ται A.	οί δὲ δανείσαντες καὶ ἐπιμέλονται B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
29	οὐδ <sup>3</sup> A.	οὐχ B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
32	πεπονθότας C (εὐ <sup>3</sup> πεπονθότας AΓN <sup>b</sup> Ald.B <sup>1</sup> ).	εὐεργετηθέντας.
1168 a 1	τοῦτο περὶ τοὺς ποιητάς ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	περὶ τοὺς ποιητάς τοῦτο.
19	ἔχειν A (ἔχειν post ἔοικεν B <sup>1</sup> Ald. et corr. C).	om. C.
20	τήν ACB <sup>1</sup> .	om.
21	τό ACB <sup>1</sup> .	καὶ δὴ τό.
b 4	μάλιστ' αὐτῷ ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	αὐτῷ μάλιστα.
7	τὸ μία ψυχὴ καὶ κοινὰ τὰ φίλων B <sup>1</sup> Cald., A with τῶν after τά.	τὸ κοινὰ τὰ φίλων καὶ μία ψυχή.
9	μάλιστ' ἂν ὑπάρχοι A.	μάλισθ' ὑπάρχει B <sup>1</sup> CΓAld.
11	χρεῶν ἔπεσθαι ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	χρεῶν δὴ ἔπεσθαι.
15	om. A.	οὖν B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
27	ἑαυτῷ ACald.	αὐτῷ.
1169 a 6	ἡ τοῦ καλοῦ ἡ ACald.	τοῦ καλοῦ ἡ.
11	ἐστίν ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	om.
15	om.	πράττειν ACald.
16	ταῦτα ἂ δεῖ A.	ἂ δεῖ ταῦτα B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
25	δ' AC.	δὴ.
29	περὶ τιμᾶς A.	περὶ τὰς τιμᾶς B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
b 6	οὐδενός ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	μηδενός.
10	εἰ τε ACald.	εἰ δέ.
13	ἐπιζητεῖται ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	ζητεῖται.
17	αὐτὸν τὰ πάντ' ἔχειν ἀγαθὰ A CB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	αὐτὸν πάντ' ἔχειν τὰγαθὰ.
21	om.	τῶν ACald.
22	εὐδαιμόνι καὶ τῶν φίλων A.	εὐδαιμόνι φίλων B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
31	τοῦ δ' ἀγαθοῦ A.	τοῦ ἀγαθοῦ δ' B <sup>1</sup> Cald.
1170 a 6	ῥᾶον ACald.	ῥαίδιον B <sup>1</sup> .

1170a 19	εἶναι κυρίως ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	κυρίως εἶναι.
25	αὐτῆς.	λύτης ACALd.
29	αἰσθάνεται post ὀρᾶ B <sup>1</sup> CA, (with καί after ὀρᾶ A.)	post ἀκούει.
b 2	ζωή A.	ἡ ζωή CALd.
8	om.	ἦ ACALd.
10	ἐαντήν AC.	αὐτήν Ald.
11	γίνουτ' ACALd.	γένουτ'.
16	κἂν ὁ.	καὶ ὁ ACΓAld.
16	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> .	ἄν Ald.
22	om. ACB <sup>1</sup> .	ante καί add. καλεοίμην Ald.
1171a 6	ὑπάρχειν AAld.	ὑπάρχει B <sup>1</sup> C.
10	οὐ.	οὐδέ ACB <sup>1</sup> .
10	ἐνδέχασθαι δόξειεν ἄν ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.	δόξειεν ἂν ἐνδέχασθαι.

K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>.

1163 b 32	ἀνομοιοιδέσι B <sup>2</sup> .
1164 a 27	om. CALd.
b 10	γὰρ ἄν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
1166 a 5	τῶν φίλων A.
1167 a 7	ἐπιθυμεί A.
b 33	γένουτ' C.
1169 a 29	δή A.
1170 a 16	δυνάμει ACALd.

L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>.

ἀνομοιοιδέσι ACB <sup>1</sup> Ald.
post ἀνδρί add. ἄρκιος ἔστω A in ras.
γάρ.
τὸν φίλον CALd.
ἐπιθυμῆ C.
γένουτ' AAld.
δέ CALd.
δύναμιν N <sup>b</sup> .

The following are the numerical results for Book ix :—

A 55	} K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 67 L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	} { 10 A.			
B <sup>1</sup> 30			} { 21 B <sup>1</sup> .		
B <sup>2</sup> 13				} { 3 B <sup>2</sup> up to 1166 b 12.	
C 37					} { 28 C.
Ald. 31					

Thirty of the thirty-one Ald.K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> readings are shared by C; and twenty-four of the twenty-nine Ald.L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings.

5 A	} K <sup>1</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 8 L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	} { 3 A.	
4 C			} { 4 C.
3 Ald.			

All the three Ald.K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> readings are shared by C ; and three of the four Ald.L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> readings.

It would be difficult, on the evidence afforded by the foregoing lists, to determine whether B<sup>1</sup>C and Ald. belong to the K<sup>b</sup> or L<sup>b</sup> variety ; but the following list of the agreements between C and L<sup>b</sup>, where the latter MS. differs from K<sup>b</sup>, M<sup>b</sup>, and O<sup>b</sup>, enables us to decide in favour of the view that C and Ald. (together with B<sup>1</sup>) belong to the K<sup>b</sup> family, because more than half of the L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CAld. peculiarities are shared by A, and A is distinctly of the K<sup>b</sup> family. The large admixture of L<sup>b</sup> readings therefore in B<sup>1</sup>C and Ald. may be explained by the correction of a common ascendant belonging to the K<sup>b</sup> variety by means of a MS. of the L<sup>b</sup> variety. B<sup>2</sup> in this Book seems to belong to the K<sup>b</sup> family more distinctly than B<sup>1</sup>C or Ald. The whole of this Book up to 1171 b 35 is omitted by D.

- 1165 b 5 ἦ] ἦ διά L<sup>b</sup>CAld.Γ [ἦ A].  
 26 διαμένοι] διαμένει L<sup>b</sup>CA.  
 36 ὄταν] ὄτε L<sup>b</sup>C [ὄταν A].
- 1166 a 6 οἱ προσκερροκότες] οἱ μὴ π. L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup> et C marg. [A οἱ προσ.].  
 b 20 ἀπεχόμενον] ἀπεχόμενος L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>C [ἀπεχόμενον A].
- 1167 a 10 ἄν οὐθέν] οὐθέν ἄν L<sup>b</sup>CAld.Γ [ἄν οὐθέν A].
- 1168 a 28 καί] om. L<sup>b</sup>CAld. ΓA.  
 b 2 φ̄] φ̄ μάλιστα L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CAld. [ἦ φ̄ A].  
 11 ἐχόντων] ἐχόντων L<sup>b</sup>C (ἐχόντων manus, ut videtur, eadem C), ἐχόντων Ald.  
 29 γοῦν] γάρ L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CAld.A.
- 1169 a 18 δὲ περὶ] δὲ τὸ περὶ L<sup>b</sup>CAld.AB<sup>1</sup>.  
 28 δῆ] δέ L<sup>b</sup>CAld.ΓA.  
 b 1 φίλαντον εἶναι δεῖ A] δεῖ φίλαντον εἶναι L<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>Ald.
- 1170 a 11 γίνονται] γένοιτο L<sup>b</sup>CAld.A.
- 1171 b 10 συστένουσι] συστενάζουσι L<sup>b</sup>CAld.B<sup>1</sup>.
- 1172 a 4 δέ] δὲ καὶ L<sup>b</sup>CDald.

## BOOK X.

- |           |   |  |  |
|-----------|---|--|--|
|           | K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .                         |  | L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .              |
| 1172 a 19 | ἴσως ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.              |  | om.  |
| 22        | ἀρχήν N <sup>b</sup> , ἀρ(ετήν in ras.<br>man. rec.) A. |  | ἀρετήν CDald.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> . |

1172 a 26	τῶν τοιούτων CAld.ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	τούτων.
b 12	ὄν A.	om. CDAlD.B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1173 a 1	ἄ.	ὄ ACDAld.
1	ταῦτ'.	τοῦτ' ACD, τοῦτο Ald.
10	om. Γ.	μέν ACDAld.
b 11	ἡ ἀναπλήρωσις ἡδονῆ A (ἡ ἀναπλήρωσις ἡ ἡδονή D).	ἀναπλήρωσις ἡ ἡδονή B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
23	ἐστίν.	ταῦτ' ἐστίν ACDAld.ΓB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
23	πλήν.	ἀπλῶς πλήν ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> N <sup>b</sup> Ald.Γ.
34	τῷ.	τό ACAlD.D.
1174 a 1	τ' CDAlD.	δ' A.
20	om. D.	ἡ ACAlD.
31	om.	καί ACDAld.
b 16	αἴσθησιν.	αἴσθησιν κειμένων ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
17	μή A.	μηθέν B <sup>1</sup> CAld.D [μηδέ B <sup>2</sup> ].
1175 a 25	om.	τάς ACAlD.D.
b 4	κατακούωσιν.	κατακούωσιν ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
11	ἀρεσκόμενοι καί.	ἀρεσκόμενοι οἶον καί ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
1177 b 23	τὰ κατά.	κατά ACDAld.
31	οὐ χροῖ δέ A.	χροῖ δέ οὐ B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CDAlD.
1178 a 2	om.	δ' ACAlD.D.
9	κατὰ ταύτην AB <sup>1</sup> .	κατ' αὐτήν CAld.D [κατὰ τήν B <sup>2</sup> ].
21	κατὰ ταύτας A.	κατ' αὐτάς CAld.DB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
24	ἡ ἐπί ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald. [ἡ D sine ἐπί].	ἐπί.
34	τε [δὲ τί B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> ].	δέ AAld.CD.
1178 b 20	ἀφαιρουμένου (ἀφαιρουμένω A).	ἀφηρημένω B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.
21	θεωρία A.	θεωρίας B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.
1179 a 4	ἄρχοντα A.	ἄρχοντας B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
21	φέροντας.	ἐπιφέροντας ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.D.
33	περί ΓA.	περί τε B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.
b 15	ἔννοιαν A.	ἐννοίας B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.
22	τινας (A has a lacuna here; with τινός marg. rec.).	τινος B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.
27	αὐ CAld.	αὐ ADB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .
1180 a 8	ἐπιεικῶς D.	ἐπιεικῶν ACB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> Ald.
10	om. [C has a lacuna here].	καί AAld.D.
29	τό ACAlD.D.	om.

1180 a 32	μᾶλλον A.	μάλιστα B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.
b 5	ἕθη CAld.	ἕθη AD.
1181 a 11	συνηθείας πολιτικοί A.	συνηθείας μᾶλλον πολιτικοί CAld. rec. A.
18	τοῦ.	τό ACDAld.
22	om. AD.	τό ante μή CAld.
b 15	ἀνθρώπεια.	ἀνθρώπινα ACAld.D.

	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .
1173 a 10	ὄντων κακῶν ADB <sup>2</sup> .	ὄντοι κακοῖν [ὄντοι κακῶν B <sup>1</sup> CAld.].	
1174 a 21	om. AB <sup>2</sup> .	δῆ B <sup>1</sup> CAld.	
21	ἦ ACDB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	om. Ald.	
29	ἄπαντι AD.	παντί B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.	
b 29	ἦ A.	εἶη B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.	
32	ἦ ACD.	om. Ald.	
1175 a 7	ταῦτό A.	ταῦτα CAld.D.	
b 17	φθείρουσι—λύπαι B <sup>1</sup> CAld.	om. ADB <sup>2</sup> .	
29	αἰσχροῶν δέ A.	δ' αἰσχροῶν B <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> CAld.D.	
1176 b 17	ἀποσχολάζειν Ald.AB <sup>1</sup> B <sup>2</sup> .	ἀπασχολάζειν H <sup>2</sup> CD.	
27	ἦ B <sup>2</sup> .	om. ACDAld.B <sup>1</sup> .	
1177 b 3	παρά CAld.A.	περί D.	
9	παρασκευάζει.	παρασκευάζειν ACAld.D.	
1179 a 16	μόνον ACAld.D.	μόνων.	
26	om.	τῶ post καί ACDAld.	
29	πάντα ταῦτα [πάντα om. D].	ταῦτα πάντα AC.	
33	om. AD.	καί post δέ CAld.	

The following tables sum up the numerical results of the foregoing lists:—

A	18	} K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> 43 L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> {	23	A.
C	6		35	C.
B <sup>1</sup>	4		20	B <sup>1</sup> .
D	7		33	D.
Ald.	7		36	Ald.
B <sup>2</sup>	3		22	B <sup>2</sup> .

CAld.=K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> five times : CAld.=L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> thirty times.



B <sup>1</sup>	3	}	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> 17 L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	}	B <sup>1</sup>	6.
B <sup>2</sup>	5				B <sup>2</sup>	4.
C	5				C	11.
D	6				D	11.
Ald.	4				Ald.	11.
A	12				A	5.

CDAld.=L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> seven times.

CD and Ald. are thus very closely related to one another, being descended from a common ascendant nearly related to L<sup>b</sup>. That their relationship to this ascendant is not through the intermediation of a MS. of the O<sup>b</sup> branch of the L<sup>b</sup> family is, I think, shown by the following list, which contains the agreements of CD and Ald. with L<sup>b</sup> where that MS. differs from K<sup>b</sup>, M<sup>b</sup>, and O<sup>b</sup>. [Where A, C, or D is not specified in the following list, its reading is that of Bekker: no inferences must be drawn from silence regarding B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>]:—

- 1172 b 1 ὀφθείς ποτ'] αὐτῆς τ' L<sup>b</sup>, B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bekker.  
 8 τῆς om. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 12 φέρεσθαι ὡς πᾶσιν ἄριστον μνηεύειν L<sup>b</sup>; sic etiam B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> CD.Ald., nisi quod μνηεύει habeant; φέρεσθαι μνηύει ὡς πᾶσι τοῦτο ἄριστον ὄν A.  
 30 μετὰ φρονήσεως τὸν ἡδὺν βίον L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD [A=Bek.].
- 1173 a 2 αὐτῶν] αὐτῆς L<sup>b</sup>A, B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bekker.  
 2 ὀρέγετο L<sup>b</sup>D, ὀρέγεται ACB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> cum cet.  
 8 καί post γάρ add. L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CD, om. AAld. cum cet.  
 17 τό post καί om. L<sup>b</sup>CA.  
 21 καὶ σωφρονεῖν] om. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 23 τί γάρ κωλύει] τί κωλύει δέ L<sup>b</sup>ACAld.DB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 28 τοιοῦτον] τοιοῦτο L<sup>b</sup>CAld.  
 28 τό] om. L<sup>b</sup>CDAlid.  
 34 ἡσθῆναι] κινήθηναι L<sup>b</sup> et rec. B<sup>1</sup>; B<sup>1</sup> pr. et B<sup>2</sup>=Bekker.
- b 4 οὐκ ἔστι ταχέως] ταχέως οὐκ ἔστι L<sup>b</sup>CDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 7 τοῦ κατὰ φύσιν εἶναι] εἶναι τοῦ κατὰ φύσιν L<sup>b</sup>CDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald.  
 10 ᾧ B<sup>1</sup>] ᾧ ἢ L<sup>b</sup>AB<sup>2</sup>.  
 11 οὐδ'] οὐκ L<sup>b</sup>AAld.D.  
 20 ἔνδειται γεγένηται CDAlid,L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ἔνδειται γεγένηται B<sup>1</sup>.  
 20 οὐ γένοιτ' ἂν ἀναπληρώσεις L<sup>b</sup>Ald.; pro γένοιτ' habet D λέγουτ'.  
 21 λέγοι τις ἄν] λέγοιτ' ἄν τις L<sup>b</sup>.

- 1173 b 24 πικρά ἢ γλυκεία L<sup>b</sup>.  
 25 οὔτω] οὔτω δὴ L<sup>b</sup>CAld.D.
- 1174 a 28 λαβεῖν κίνησιν τελείαν] κίνησιν τελείαν λαβεῖν L<sup>b</sup>.  
 33 ἐν secundum om. L<sup>b</sup>CDAlD. (ἐν τῷ σταδίῳ καὶ τῷ μέρει καὶ ἐν ἑτέρῳ καὶ ἑτέρῳ μέρει L<sup>b</sup>DAld.C; ἐν autem ante alterum ἑτέρῳ addit C cum Kb; B<sup>2</sup> habet ἐν τῷ σταδίῳ καὶ ἐν τῷ μέρει καὶ ἐν ἑτέρῳ καὶ ἑτέρῳ μέρει οὐδέ: A habet ἐν τῷ σταδίῳ καὶ ἐν τῷ μέρει καὶ ἐν ἑτέρῳ οὐδέ κ.τ.λ.; B<sup>1</sup> habet ἐν τῷ σταδίῳ καὶ τῷ μέρει καὶ ἐν ἑτέρῳ μέρει οὐδέ).
- b 26 ὁμοίως om. L<sup>b</sup>D; add. CAB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> et rec. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 26 αἴτια εἰσιν L<sup>b</sup>.  
 28 δέ] γὰρ δὴ L<sup>b</sup>CDAlD.  
 31 γε τοῦ] γε τοῦ γε L<sup>b</sup>.  
 33 ἕως οἷον ἂν ἢ τὸ αἰσθητὸν ἢ νοητὸν ἢ οἷον δεῖ καὶ τό L<sup>b</sup>; ἕως δ' οὐ ἂν ποτε τὸ αἰσθητὸν ἢ νοητὸν κ.τ.λ. B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAlD.; ἕως ἂν τό τε νοητὸν ἢ αἰσθητὸν κ.τ.λ. A.
- 1175 a 8 περὶ αὐτά] περὶ τὰ αὐτὰ L<sup>b</sup> (ἐνεργεῖ περὶ αὐτοῦ D).  
 9 post οὐ add. γίνεται L<sup>b</sup>CAld.DA.  
 34 οἱ om. L<sup>b</sup>CD.  
 b 2 τοῦτ'] ταῦτ' L<sup>b</sup>.  
 8 κἄν] καὶ ἔάν L<sup>b</sup>CDAlD.AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 19 γάρ om. L<sup>b</sup>CDAlD.  
 20 συμβαίνει δὴ περὶ τὰς ἐνεργείας om. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 22 εἴρηται L<sup>b</sup> solus, εἴρηνται ACD cet.
- 1176 a 1 καὶ ἡ ἀκοή καὶ ἡ ὁσφρησις L<sup>b</sup>.  
 4 καὶ ante ἡδονή om. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 11 ἐστὶ post λυπηρά L<sup>b</sup>A (λυπηρὰ ἐστὶ καὶ μισητά librarius, ut vid., ipse in rasura scripsit A).  
 30 τε om. L<sup>b</sup>.
- b 8 καλὰ καὶ om. L<sup>b</sup>, καὶ καλὰ post σπουδαία D.  
 23 φαίνεται] φαίνονται L<sup>b</sup>.  
 33 σπουδάξῃ] σπουδάξειν L<sup>b</sup>.
- 1177 a 4 τῶν add. L<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>, om. ACDAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 5 σπουδαιοτέραν] σπουδαιοτάτην L<sup>b</sup>, σπουδαιοτέρου D.  
 26 δέ] τε L<sup>b</sup>.  
 27 διαγωγὴν] ἀγωγὴν L<sup>b</sup>CAld.  
 30 τοῖς δὲ τοιούτοις] τῶν δὲ τοιούτων L<sup>b</sup>.  
 33 αὐτόν] ἐαυτόν L<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 7 ἐν om. L<sup>b</sup>CD.

- 1177 b 7 αἱ ἐνέργειαι L<sup>b</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 15 καί om. L<sup>b</sup>D.  
 18 αἰρεταί εἰσιν] εἰσιν αἰρεταί L<sup>b</sup>CD.  
 26 ἂν εἴη βίος κρείττων] εἴη ἂν κρείττων βίος L<sup>b</sup>, ἂν εἴη κρείττων βίος B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C  
 DAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 33 ἀποθανατίζειν L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ἀπαθανατίζειν ACB<sup>1</sup>N<sup>b</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>, ἀπαναθανατίζειν D.  
 33 πάντα] ἅπαντα L<sup>b</sup>CD.  
 1178 a 2 πάντων om. L<sup>b</sup>C, post ὑπερέχει A.  
 2 ἕκαστος εἶναι L<sup>b</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>.A, ἕκαστος om. C, ἕκαστος τοῦτο εἶναι D.  
 6 ἐστίν] ἐσθ' L<sup>b</sup>CAl<sup>d</sup>, ἔσται D.  
 7 μάλιστα τοῦτο L<sup>b</sup>CAl<sup>d</sup>.D.  
 10 καὶ ἄλλα τὰ] καὶ τὰ ἄλλα τὰ L<sup>b</sup>ACDAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 13 διατηροῦντες post ἐκάστῳ L<sup>b</sup>CD [Al<sup>d</sup>. διαιροῦντες].  
 34 ἀμφισβητεῖται] ζητεῖται L<sup>b</sup>CB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>.D.  
 b 3 τῷ δὲ θεωροῦντι] τῶν δὲ θεωρούντων L<sup>b</sup>.  
 5 συζῆ] συζῆν L<sup>b</sup>D.  
 12 post ὅσα add. ἄλλα L<sup>b</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 12 ἀνδρείους] ἀνδρείας L<sup>b</sup>.  
 15 αἱ L<sup>b</sup>A, εἰ CD cum cet.  
 28 οὐδαμῇ] οὐδαμῶς L<sup>b</sup>, οὐδαμοῦ O<sup>b</sup>CDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>.  
 1179 a 3 ἡ πρᾶξις K<sup>b</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>.] ἡ κρίσις οὐδ' ἡ πρᾶξις L<sup>b</sup>ACDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, ἡ κρίσις οὐδ' αἱ  
 πρᾶξεις M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 7 προτρέψαι L<sup>b</sup>N<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>, ἀποτρέψαι B<sup>2</sup>.  
 24 δέη ACD, δέει L<sup>b</sup>, δεῖ ΓM<sup>b</sup>.  
 25 ἔθεσι] ἤθεσι L<sup>b</sup>Al<sup>d</sup>.  
 27 συνείη] συνίη L<sup>b</sup>ACDAl<sup>d</sup>.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 1180 a 2 ἐπειδὴ] ἐπεὶ L<sup>b</sup>C, B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>=Bek.  
 3 ἄν om. L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D, habet B<sup>1</sup>.  
 16 ἐν om. L<sup>b</sup>.  
 19 οὐδὲ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>.Γ, οὔτε δὴ L<sup>b</sup>, οὐδὲ δὴ A cet.  
 b 3 ἐπιτηδευμάτων] παιδευμάτων L<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD, ἐπιτηδευμάτων ΛAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 9 ἡσυχία καὶ ἀσιτία] ἀσιτία καὶ ἡσυχία L<sup>b</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 11 δὴ] δέ L<sup>b</sup>CDAl<sup>d</sup>.  
 32 παρὰ] περὶ L<sup>b</sup>.  
 1181 a 10 πολιτικῆς om. L<sup>b</sup>CD, del. K<sup>b</sup>, habent Al<sup>d</sup>.A.  
 20 ἐπιτελεῖται] τελεῖται L<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 12 παραλιπόντων] παραλειπόντων L<sup>b</sup>.  
 19 ἐκάστας] ἐκάσταις L<sup>b</sup>.

In the foregoing list, which contains all, or nearly all, the recorded readings of L<sup>b</sup> where that MS. differs from K<sup>b</sup>, M<sup>b</sup>, and O<sup>b</sup>, eighty-seven in number, the agreements of C are thirty-seven in number, of D thirty-eight, of A thirteen, and of Ald. twenty-eight. In thirty-one readings C and D agree with L<sup>b</sup> in company; and of the twenty-eight agreements of Ald. with L<sup>b</sup>, twenty-four are in company with C or D, or both. CD and Ald. are thus much more closely related to L<sup>b</sup> than O<sup>b</sup> is in this book. We may assume, I think, that some of the numerous readings in which CD and Ald. agree against L<sup>b</sup> and other MSS, or L<sup>b</sup> alone, are readings which existed in an ascendant of L<sup>b</sup>. Some of these readings in which C and D or C or D=Ald. have been given in the foregoing lists; others are given in the following list, which contains some Ald. readings not recorded by Sussemihl:—

CD and C or D=Ald. versus K<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>.

- 1172 b 2 *ὡς οὐ τοιαύτην* DAld. [om. οὐ CA].  
 10 [*ἄλλογα* CD, *ἄλογα* AAld.]  
 28 *μόνου μόνου* Ald. pr. C [DA=Bek.].
- 1173 a 11 *ἢ ἕτερον* ACB<sup>2</sup>B<sup>2</sup>Ald. [*μηδέτερον* D].  
 20 *καὶ κατὰ* ADAld., *καί*, omisso *κατὰ*, C.  
 26 *αἰεὶ* CDald., *αἰεὶ* A.
- 1174 a 3 *ὡς οἴονται* ACDald.  
 b 21 *ἢ ἡδονή* DAld., *ἡδονή* CA.
- 1175 a 26 *τῷ* ante alterum *εἶδει* add. DAld., om. AC.  
 30 *συνάξει* CAld., *συναύξει* D, lacunam hic habet A.  
 b 8 *κἄν*] *καὶ ἐάν* ACDald.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.
- 1176 a 18 *ὁ* add. CDald., om. H<sup>2</sup>L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>A, hic est lacuna apud K<sup>b</sup>.  
 b 31 *ἔνεκα*] *χάρην* B<sup>1</sup>CAld., *ἔνεκα* ADB<sup>2</sup>.
- 1177 a 2 *μετὰ σπουδῆς* B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>AD] *σπουδαῖος* CAld.  
 25 *φιλοσοφία* D cum cet.] *σοφία* AP<sup>b</sup>CAld.B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.  
 33 *σοφώτερος*] *σοφός* CAld., *σοφώτερος* ADB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>.
- 1178 a 1 *ἀλλὰ* ante *δυνάμει* add. B<sup>1</sup>CAld., om. ADB<sup>2</sup>.  
 b 19 *δῆ*] *δεῖ* CDald., *δῆ* A.  
 31 *αὐτῆ* CAld., *αὐτῆ* AD cum cet.
- 1181 a 20 *συνιάσιν*] *ἃ δεῖ συνιάσασι* Ald.; *συνιάσιν ἃ δεῖ*, omisso *καὶ ποῖα ποίοις συνιάδει*, B<sup>1</sup>C; *συνιάσιν ἃ δεῖ καὶ ποῖα ποίοις συνιάδει* D, B<sup>2</sup>A=Bek.

The following list contains K<sup>b</sup> readings (not quoted in other lists)

which agree with CD and Ald.—all three or two of them, or one of them.

- 1173 a 9 οὐ] δ' οὐ K<sup>b</sup>CDald.Γ.  
 33 τῆ τοῦ K<sup>b</sup>CAld., τὸ τοῦ D.  
 1176 a 7 ὄνον B<sup>2</sup>] ὄνονος K<sup>b</sup>B<sup>1</sup>CDald.A.  
 1179 b 9 κατακόχιμον K<sup>b</sup>Ald., κατακόχιμον AC.  
 22 ὡς om. K<sup>b</sup>CAld., add. D cum cet.

B<sup>1</sup> and B<sup>2</sup> in this Book belong to the CDald. group, i. e. are closely related to L<sup>b</sup>. A, although still of the K<sup>b</sup> family, contains a large number of readings which occur in L<sup>b</sup>. Some of them probably existed in an ascendant of K<sup>b</sup>, although lost by K<sup>b</sup> itself.

The Table on pages 82 and 83 sums up the numerical results obtained in this work, so far as K<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> and K<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup>—L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> are concerned. In Book i, e. g. K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup> agree against L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup> in thirty-eight places, in twenty-six of which A sides with K<sup>b</sup> and M<sup>b</sup>, and in ten with L<sup>b</sup> and O<sup>b</sup>; and so on with the other MSS, B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>, etc., along the line:—

		A.	B <sup>1</sup> .	B <sup>2</sup> .	C.	D.	Ald.	
Book I.	38	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	26	8	8	8	10	6
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	10	29	29	29	27	29
	7	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	4	1	1	3	3	3
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	2	0	0	4	3	3
Book II.	29	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	24	15	15	17	19	17
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	4	11	10	12	8	10
	6	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	4	1	1	6	1	3
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	2	0	0	0	1	1
Book III.	12	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	5	2	0	1	4	3
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	7	3	1	5	5	5
	71	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	52	20	21	12	28	27
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	18	40	32	21	31	35
Book IV.	5	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	4	0	0	5	1	2
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	1	2	0	0	4	3
	78	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	56	14	16	69	14	19
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	13	37	29	7	46	43
Book V.	8	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	A	0	0	4	4	3
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>		1	1	4	3	2
	18	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	A	2	3	15	6	7
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>		7	0	3	9	9
	19	O <sup>b</sup> (from 1136 b 1).....						11
31	K <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> .....						26	

		A.	B <sup>1</sup> .	B <sup>2</sup> .	C.	D.	AlI.	
Book VI.	58	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	29	17	19	14	14	21
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	23	37	34	38	41	37
	10	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	9	1	1	7	2	6
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	0	1	0	3	1	2
	32	O <sup>b</sup> .....			11			
Book VII.	80	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	58	36	35	48	27	46
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	18	27	28	28	35	31
	17	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	10			12	1	12
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	5			4	3	5
Book VIII.	29	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	13	13	11	20	8	20
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	4	5	3	6	4	7
	25	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	7	2	3	8	1	7
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	3	7	5	16	11	18
Book IX.	67	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	55	30	13	37		31
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	10	21	3	28		29
	8	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	5			4		3
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	3			4		4
Book X.	43	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	18	4	3	6	7	7
		L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	23	20	22	35	33	36
	17	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup>	12	3	5	5	6	4
		L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup>	5	6	4	11	11	11
	12	K <sup>b</sup> L <sup>b</sup> .....			11	12		

A\*(1157a8-1161b19).

[The C figures in Book iii. refer to the first part of the Book only, up to 1115 b 1, after which to the end of the Book C never occurs on the L<sup>b</sup>M<sup>b</sup> side, and only once on the L<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup> side.]

The following Table gives the number (approximately) of the readings of K<sup>b</sup> where that MS. is unique among Bekker's MSS. in certain books of the Ethics,—the right hand column gives the number of times in the various books that C agrees with K<sup>b</sup> unique :—

	K <sup>b</sup> unique.	C.
Book I.	87	2.
Book II.	95	2.
Book III to 1115 b 1.	76	4.
Book III from 1115 b 1.	50	43.
Book IV.	80	73.
Book V to 1136 b 1.	92	71.
Book V from 1136 b 1.	42	0.
Book VI.	61	2.
Book VII.	94	6.



The following Table gives the number of the unique readings of L<sup>b</sup> in Book x, with the agreements of ACDAld. :—

	L <sup>b</sup> unique.	A.	C.	D.	Ald.
Book X.	87	13	37	38	28.

The following Table indicates the family—K or L—to which the five English MSS. and the Aldine edition seem to belong in the various books. Books iii. and v. have been divided into iii<sup>1</sup>, iii<sup>2</sup>, and v<sup>1</sup>, v<sup>2</sup>, on account of the peculiar character of C between 1115b 1 and 1136b 1. An *italic* K or L indicates the fact that the relationship is not very marked; (M) or (O), that the relationship is not independent of that of one or other of these two later MSS. or of its near ascendant; and a point of interrogation, that I am unable, on account of deficiency of data, or for other reasons, to determine the relationship at all:—

	Book I	II	III <sup>1</sup>	III <sup>2</sup>	IV	V <sup>1</sup>	V <sup>2</sup>	VI	VII	VIII	IX	X
Affinities of M <sup>b</sup> and O <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	?	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .	K <sup>b</sup> M <sup>b</sup> —L <sup>b</sup> O <sup>b</sup> .
A.	K	K	K	K	K	K	K	<i>K</i>	K	K	K	<i>K</i>
B <sup>1</sup> .	L	<i>K</i>	L	L	L	L	L	L	<i>K</i>	(M)	<i>K</i>	L
B <sup>2</sup> .	L	<i>K</i>	L	L	L	?	?	L	<i>K</i>	(M)	K	L
C.	L	<i>K</i>	<i>L</i>	K	K	K	(O)	(O)	K	(M)	<i>K</i>	L
D.	L	<i>K</i>	<i>L</i>	<i>L</i>	L	?	?	L	<i>K</i>	(M)	lacuna	L
Al.	L	<i>K</i>	<i>L</i>	<i>L</i>	L	?	?	(O)	K	(M)	<i>K</i>	L



## APPENDIX.

I HAVE reserved for an Appendix my remarks upon a sixth English MS. which, on account of its lateness, could not properly be placed on an equal footing with the other five for the purposes of description and comparison. The MS. in question is Brit. Mus. Royal MS. 16. C. xxi (I call it B<sup>3</sup>), written on paper in the sixteenth century. It contains ff. 131, and has twenty-three lines to the page, and between forty and fifty letters to the line. There are numerous Latin notes on the margin.

Although late, it was possible that this MS. might be found to have been transcribed from a MS. of mark; but this possibility was not realised. My examination, which covered nearly all the K<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup>—L<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup> and K<sup>1</sup>O<sup>1</sup>—L<sup>1</sup>M<sup>1</sup> readings in the Ethics, and many others of importance, shows that its text is essentially that of B<sup>1</sup> and the Aldine Edition. In the following list (covering the whole Ethics) the readings not within square brackets [ ] are those of B<sup>1</sup>. To these readings of B<sup>3</sup> I have appended the symbols of other English MSS. where their readings had not been recorded in the body of this work; in cases of their agreement with B they symbols have been simply appended to the readings of that MS; where they differ, their readings have always been enclosed within square brackets. Thus, '1095 b 6 ἀρχή B<sup>2</sup>D [ἀρκεί B<sup>1</sup>]' means that B<sup>3</sup> has ἀρχή, and that B<sup>2</sup> and D agree with it; while B<sup>1</sup> reads ἀρκεί.

### B<sup>3</sup>.

1094 a 8 καί. 10 ἀρετήν. 13 τόν. δέ. b 8 γε. 23 ἕκαστον. 1095 a 3 πρίξων. 13 πεφροimiάσθω. 27 τοῖσδε πᾶσιν αἰτιών ἐστι τοῦ εἶναι ἀγαθά. 32 πλάτων. 1095 b 6 ἀρχή B<sup>2</sup>D [ἀρκεί B<sup>1</sup>]. 10 add. φρασάμενος κ.τ.λ. 23 τοῦτο τό. 27 ἀγαθούς εἶναι. 1096 a 9 καίτοι. 23 τούτων. b 1 ἀνθρώπων. 8 ἔστω. 10 εἰρησθαι. 26 γε. 32 καὶ ἔστιν] ἔστιν. τό. 33 τι αὐτό. 1097 a 4 ἔχει τινά. 7 ἅπαντας τοὺς τεχνίτας. 26 ἕτερα. b 10 γυναικί. 11 πολιτικόν B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 1198 a 11 τό ante κθαρίξω om. 22 ἀναγράφειν. 1099 a 10 φιλοθεώρων. 13 τοιαῦται δὲ αἱ. 28 ἥδιστον δὲ τυχεῖν οὗ τις ἕκαστος ἐρᾷ. 30 τὴν ἀρίστην. b 9 ἢ ἄλλως. 20 ἢ διὰ. 1100 a 8 ἥρωικοῖς. 17 τῶν post καί om. 32 τό post δή om. b 35 καὶ φαῦλα. 1101 a 20 μακαρίους δ' ἀνθρώπους. 21 μὲν. b 2 ἀφανρῶν. 12 δή.

29 κρείττον. 34 ψυχικῶν CD [ψυχικωτέρων L<sup>1</sup>B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>]. 1102 a 5 ἐπεὶ. 6 ἐπισκεπτέον τάχα. 12 ἢ σκέψις αὐτή. 25 πλείστον [πλείον B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>]. b 13 τῆς. 14 ἐγκρατοῦς καὶ ἀκρατοῦς. 17 τε. 1103 a 22 αὐτόν. 26 παραγίνεται. 32 τῶν ἄλλων τεχνῶν. b 7 καὶ γίνεται D. 10 οἱ οἰκοδόμοι. 15 ἀνθρώπους γινόμεθα. 24 εἰθὺς. 29 ἀναγκαῖον ἐπισκέψασθαι περί. 32 ὑπερκείσθω. 34 προδιωμογείσθω. 1104 a 1 πρακτῶν. πρὸς D. 25 τις. 27 αἱ φθοραί. b 18 πρότερον. 29 ἔτι. 32 ἀσυμφόρου. 34 τε. 1105 a 7 καὶ] ἤ. 11 ἠθικῆ. 19 τὰ σώφρονα. 24 ἐὰν καὶ γραμματικόν τι ποιήσῃ. 27 γινόμενα. 28 ταῦτα. 29 εἰάν. b 4 ἄπερ καὶ ἐκ. 19 μετὰ δὲ ταῦτα τί ἐστὶν ἡ ἀρετὴ σκεπτέον. 21-23 ἐπιθυμίαν—ἔλεον] B<sup>3</sup>=Bek. nisi quod θυμόν post ὀργήν addat, 1106 a 8 πράττειν ἀπλῶς. 28 πρὸς. b 1 μῦθς. 8 εὐ ἐπιτελεῖ. 13 ὡς δὴ λέγομεν. 22 ἐπὶ. 27 ἄρα ἐστίν. 35 παντοδαπῶς δὲ κακοί. 1107 a 12 ψέγεται] λέγεται B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 23 τὸ τό] τό. b 3 δὲ τῷ. 7 διόπερ οὐδ' οὐτοι ὀνόματος τετυχήκασιν ἔστωσαν δὲ ἀνάσθητοι. 26 αὐτή. 27 μικρά. 1108 a 2 ἐν om. 28, 29 ὁ. b 11 δέ. 30 μὲν τό. 1109 a 23 τοῖς πάθεσι καὶ ταῖς πράξεσιν. 29 διόπερ ἐστὶ τὸ εὐ καὶ σπάνιον καὶ ἐπαινετὸν ὁ καὶ καλόν. 31 ἡ καλυψῶ παρήνει. 32 τούτου] τὸ ὡς τοῦ. b 5 ἀπαγαγόντες. 1110 a 14 ἐκούσιον δὴ καὶ τὸ ἀκούσιον. 25 ὑπερτείνει post φύσιν. b 13 δὴ. 23 ἔστω. 1111 a 1 καὶ post γάρ. 6 ἄν om. 22 βιαίου. 25 δι'. 28 ἡ θυμόν. b 18 διὰ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 1112 a 1 δόξῃ. 7 ὡς om. 14 οὐθέν ἐστιν. 20 ἄν τις βουλευσάτο. b 15 τίνων. 21 εἰρημένον B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D. 1113 a 1 τοῦτο ἢ πέττεται ἢ πεποιῶται ὡς δεῖ. [τοῦτο ἢ πέπεσται ὡς δεῖ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>L<sup>b</sup>, ἢ πέπ[ras. αυ?]ται ὡς δεῖ A]. 9 προέλονται B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C [προειλονται D]. 10 ἐκ om. 33 ὦν. b 13 ἄρα] ἔσται. 14 μακάριον. 20 ἐφ'. 24 αὐτοὶ αἴτιοι. 26 πρὸς ὅσα. 29 ἄλλ' ὀπιούν. 1114 a 2 ὄν τὸ μὴ ἀγνοεῖν. 12 τὸν ἀκολασταίνοντα ἀκόλαστον. 18 βαλεῖν A. 21 οὐκέτι] οὐκ. 27 ἐλεῆσαι. b 3 μηδεῖς. 4 inter τοῦ et τέλους habet B<sup>3</sup> τῆς ἀρετῆς 1115 b 13—οὐ ἔνεκα 1115 b 17, quae quidem verba iterum apud 1115 b 13 praebet. 28 καί. πρακτικά καί. 31 τοῦ om. 1115 a 3 χρῆσασθαι. 13 γάρ. 16 ὁμοίον τι. 20 ἐν. 24 οὖν. b 18 καὶ ante ὡς. 33 τούτοις. 1116 a 21 οἱ δέ. 33 ὁ om. b 19 post Ἑρμαίω add. τῷ ἐν Κορώνῃ τῆς Βοιωτίας [om. C]. 26 θυμοειδεῖς τὸ ὀρημικώτατον ἰηκώτατον (sic). 33 ἐν post ἤ. 36 ἄν εἶεν. 1118 b 15 ἕως ἂν ὑπερπλησθῇ ὑπερβάλλειν 1119 b 22 λέγομεν δὲ καὶ ἐξῆς περὶ ἐλευθεριότητος om. in fine libri iii. λέγομεν. ἢ post εἶναι om. 34 τι. 1120 a 4 χρεῖα τις. 6 ἕκαστον. 11 ἀρετῆς γάρ. 17 λαμβάνειν. 22 τῶν ἀπ' ἀρετῆς. 24 οὖν. 30 οὐδ' ὁ λυπηρός. ἔλοιτ'. b 2 ἰδίων. 4 ὅτε καὶ οὐ. 9 ὅθεν οὐθέν. 19 ἐπιμελούμενον. 22 ταῦτα. 26 ταῖς δόσεσι καὶ ταῖς δαπάναις. 30 δ' om. 1121 a 4 καί. 15 ἐπὶ. 16 συναίξεται. 18 διδόντας ἰδιώτας B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CA. 20 τε om. 25 ου ante λήψεται. 33 τοῦτο ποιεῖν μὴ δύνασθαι. b 4 αὐτοῦ add. 28 ἄν. 33 ἐργαζόμενοι καί. 34 καὶ τοκισταὶ καὶ τὰ μικρὰ (sic) ἐπὶ πολλῶν. 1122 a 14 ἐστὶ κακόν. 23 γάρ. 34 δὲ περί. b 15 κτῆμα μὲν γάρ τὸ πλείστον ἄξιον καὶ τιμιώτατον. 18

ἔργου μεγαλοπρέπεια, omisso ἀρετή. 20 περὶ τοὺς θεοὺς. 21 καὶ ὅσα περί. 30 τὰ  
 τοιαῦτα. διά. 1123 a 2 πᾶσα ἡ. 1124 b 8 ἀφειδής. 21 ἐν. 26 φανερόμισον.  
 29 φανερός· καταφρονητικῶ γὰρ διὸ παρρησιαστικὸς παρρησιαστικῶ δὲ διὸ καταφρονητικὸς  
 καὶ ἀληθευτικὸς. 1125 a 1 πρὸς ante φίλον. 34 χεῖρον. b 7 ἐν τιμῆς ὀρέξει. 9  
 καὶ post ὡς. 15 αἰεὶ φέρομεν. 19 δὲ τιμῆς. 32 add. καὶ ante ὡς. 1126 a 10  
 θάπτον καί. 16 ἀνταποδιδάσασιν. 20 ὀργίζονται. 1127 a 8 διά τι ἄλλο. b 26  
 add. τὰ ante φανερά. 27 εἰκαταφρόνητοι. 31 καὶ ante ἀντικείμεθα om. 34 εἶναι  
 ὀμιλία τις. 1128 a 16 μικρὸν ἐκ. b 11 γούν. 18 δὲ κεκωλύσθαι. 1129 a 33  
 καὶ ὁ ἄνισος. b 1 ἐπεὶ γὰρ καί. 8 μείον. 18 τῆς εὐδαιμονίας. 24 ὀρθός [ὀρθῶς  
 B<sup>2</sup>]. 25 χείρων [χείρον B<sup>2</sup>]. 1130 a 2 τὸν ἄνδρα. 5 κοινῶ. 13 ἡ δικαιοσύνη.  
 22 μέρος τι. 25 μοιχεύοι καὶ προσλαμβάνοι. b 10-13 ἐπεὶ δὲ τὸ ἄνισον καὶ τὸ παρά-  
 νησον οἱ ταῦτον· ἀλλ' ἕτερον ὡς μέρος πρὸς ὅλον τὸ μὲν γὰρ ἄνισον ἅπαν παρίνομον τὸ δὲ  
 παρίνομον οὐχ ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ μὲν γὰρ πλεον ἅπαν ἄνισον τὸ δ' ἄνισον οὐ πᾶν πλεον. 23  
 προσταττόμενα. 1132 b 15 πωλεῖν καὶ ὠνεῖσθαι. 16 ἔδωκεν. 23 ἀντιπεπονηθὸς ἄλλοφ  
 B<sup>2</sup> [ἀντιπεπονηθὸς ἄλλων B<sup>1</sup>, ἀντιπεπονηθὸς D]. 1133 a 15 ἄν cum. cum B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDAlid.  
 (non add., ut dicit Susem., Ald.). b 15 ἔσται αἰεὶ. 1134 b 29 οὐδαμῶς ἔχον B<sup>1</sup>D  
 Par 1853 II<sup>a</sup>M<sup>b</sup>QN<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>P<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>. ἔστι μὲν τι (i in ras.) καὶ φυσικὸν κινήτῶν οὐ μέντοι πᾶν  
 B<sup>1</sup> [ἔστι μέντοι καὶ φύσει κινήτῶν μέντοι πᾶν D, ἔστι μέντοι καὶ φύσει κινήτῶν οὐ μέντοι γε  
 πᾶν B<sup>2</sup>]. 1135 a 12 καὶ τὸ κοινὸν μᾶλλον δικαιωπείρημα. b 18 ὅταν ἐν αὐτῶ ἡ ἀρχὴ  
 ἢ τῆς αἰτίας. 24 οὐδέ. 1136 a 32 φ. b 6 ἀλλὰ οὐδ' [οὐδ' B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>]. 1137 a 13  
 νεμόμενα. b 29 ψηφίσματος B<sup>1</sup>. 1138 a 10 νόμον. 14 ἔτι B<sup>1</sup> [ἔστι B<sup>2</sup>]. 32  
 ψεκτὸν ἦν. 1138 b 33 ἀληθῶς K<sup>b</sup>ΓAld. τοῦτ' εἰρημένον. 1139 a 3 οὐν. 4 δὴ  
 εἶναι μέρη τῆς ψυχῆς. 12 λογιστικόν. b 13 ἔξεις μάλιστα. ἀληθεύει. 15 ἡ. 25  
 πᾶσα. 1140 a 5 καί. περιέχεται. 14 ἡ. 18 τὰ αὐτά. b 2 ἡ om. 7 αὐτή.  
 10 οἰκονομικούς. τοὺς om. 11 ἔνθεν. 12 ὡς. 13 πᾶσαν. 14 τό post καί. 15  
 δυσὶν ὀρθαῖς. 18 φανείται. ἡ. 32 δ' ἀρχαί. 33 ἡ. 1141 a 11 οὐν. 20 καὶ  
 ὥσπερ. 21 τὴν ἐπιστήμην πολιτικῆν. 24 καὶ εὐθύ. 29 δ' ὅτι. b 1 ὁ κόσμος συνέ-  
 στηκεν. 17 ἐνίων B<sup>1</sup> [ἐτέρων B<sup>2</sup>]. 19 ἀγνοεῖ. 30 ἡ φρόνησις. 1142 a 2 πολυ-  
 πράγμονες. 6 nil post πλέον add. 11 εἰρημένον. 17 διὰ τί, omisso δὴ. 20 οὐκ.  
 23 τοδὶ βαρύσταθμον. 25 ἄπτικοί. 27 οὐ om. 28 οἷα αισθανόμεθα. 32 διαλαβεῖν  
 καί. b 9 τις ἡ εὐβουλία. δέ. 15 τε κακῶς. 19 ἰδεῖν. 21 εἶναι om. 23 τούτου  
 δι. 30 ἡ δέ τις. 31 βουλευέσθαι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 1143 a 5 ὁπωσὺν. 19 εὐγνώμονας.  
 31 ἀπάντων. b 1 καὶ ante ὁ om. 14 τὰς ἀρχάς. 19 θεωρεῖ. 28 θετέον.  
 1144 a 2 τοῦ ante μορίου om. 14 λέγομεν. 23 τις. 29 δύναμις. b 1 καὶ γὰρ  
 ἡ ἀρετὴ παραπλησίως. 1145 a 2 ὑπάρξουσιν. 3 ἐδέϊτο ἄν. 8 ἡ. 33 τῆς τοιαύτης  
 διαθέσεως. b 6 τε om. 8 δὴ ἡ τε ἐγκράτεια. 9 τῶν. 10 τε. 17 οἱ. ὅτε.  
 1146 a 8 τῶν ἐσχάτων γάρ. 11 ἔσται. 14 μή. 34, 35 ἐν ἡ φαιμέν ὅταν τὸ ὕδωρ τὸν  
 φάρμαγμα (sic) πνίγη τί δὲ ἔτι πίνειν. b 3 πάντα. 4 ἀπάσας. 14 δ'. 16 ταδὶ B<sup>1</sup>

[τὰ δίκαια B<sup>2</sup>]. 17 μόνον ἀκρατῆς ἢ οὐ ἀλλὰ τῶ ἐξ ἀμφοῖν ἔπειτ'. 21 ἄν om. 1147 a 6 οὔτος. 7 ἦ. 9 δοκεῖν μὲν οὔτως εἰδέσθαι. 14 οἱ γε. 19 σημείον τοῦ ἐνεργεῖν κατὰ τὴν ἐπιστήμην. 21 πρῶτον. συνείρουσι. 22 συμφυῆ εἶναι. τοῦτο. 32 τὸ γλυκύ. 34 οὔσα. μὲν οὖν λέγει. b 4 τῶν. 16 αὐτή. 18 εἰδότα ἐνδέχεται. 29 οὔ. 31 οὔν. 1148 a 13 τὸν post καί om. 28 πως καί. 34 καί om. b 21 φασὶ χαιρέειν. 22 μερῶν post ἀπηργισμένων add. cum Ald. κρέασιν ἀνθρωπιείοις. 23 δανείζειν ἀλλήλοις. 28 τρώξεις. 30 ἐθιζόμενοις. 33 δέ. 1149 a 5 κακία καὶ ἀφροσύνη. 13 ἐνίοτε μόνον. λέγω δὲ οἶον. 25 ἦ ἦ. 28 πράξεως. 29 οὔτως ὁ B<sup>2</sup> [οὔτος ὁ B<sup>1</sup>, οὔτω καὶ θυμός D]. b 30 ἀκρασία CB<sup>1</sup> [ἀκολασία B<sup>2</sup>DA]. 1150 a 2 βέλτιστον. 3 post ἀλλ' add. ἡμάρτηται καί. συμβαλεῖν. 15 μεταξύ δὲ τῶν πλείστων ἔξεις κὰν εἰ ῥέπωσι [D=Bek.]. 25 διὰ τὴν ἡδονήν. 28 τις μή. b 17 δέ. εἴπερ οὔν. 22 προγαργαλίσαντες. 23 προαισθόμενοι. 31 οὔτω καί. 1151 a 2 ἔχοντες μὲν. 9 μιλήσοι γὰρ ἀξύνετοι. 15 ἦ ante μοχθηρία om. 17 ὁ λόγος. 23 ἀνάιδην. 33 μὲν om. 34 δὲ ὁ τῶ. b 7 οἶον. 31 ἐναντίον εἶναι. 1152 a 19 οὐδέ. 21 ὥσπερ. 28 βουλευσαμένων. b 21 ὅτι. 1153 a 1 ἐνδεούσης. b 25 ἅπαντα. 27 τινα λαοὶ πολλοὶ φημιξῶσιν. 30 πάντες. 1154 b 34 ἐροῦμεν. 1155 a 14 βοήθειας B<sup>1</sup>DCA [βοήθεια B<sup>2</sup>]. 18 ὀρνέοις CDB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup> [ὄρνεισι (sic) A]. b 15 τὸ ἦττον καί. 17 φανερόν περὶ αὐτῶν CM<sup>b</sup>Ald. 27 ἐν. 32 ἄν. 1156 a 7 τρία γὰρ ἐστὶν εἶδη τῆς φιλίας. 22 ἀλλὰ ἕλληστε γίγνεται ἄλλο B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>DC [A=Bek.]. 24 φιλία δοκεῖ. 27 οὐδέ. b 5 κατὰ φιλίαν. 8 ἀλλήλοισ βούλονται. 22 ὅμοια CD [ὅμοιοι pr. A]. 23 ἡδὺ ἀπλῶς. 27 συναναλῶσαι. 1157 a 9 ἦ ὄψις ἡδέια. 17 ἀλλήλοισ εἶναι. 32 ὅμοιον τι ταύτη. 1158 a 24 αὐτὸ ἀγαθόν. 33 ὅτι. b 3 ἀντικαταλλάττονται. 9 εἶναι καὶ μόνιμον. 13 παντὶ ἄρχοντι. 1159 a 23 περὶ αὐτῶν ἐφίεται B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CDM<sup>b</sup>Ald. 32 μὴ δύνωνται τῇ μητρὶ ἅ προσήκει ἀπονέμειν. b 1 τῶν τοιούτων. 7 post ἐπιτρέπειν add. ὑπηρετεῖν. 21 ξηρῶ οὐχ ὑγρῶ γενέσθαι. 1160 a 36 δ' ἡ τιμοκρατία. 1161 a 13 πρᾶττωσιν. 26 ὁμοίηθεις καὶ ὁμοπαθεῖς. 28 βούλονται καὶ ἐπιεικέεις. b 23, 24 ἐκείνων δ' οἰθευὶ ἀφ' οὔ. 39 διό. 1162 a 2 συναρκέωνται. b 12 ἐκάτερος B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>C [ἐκαστος AK<sup>b</sup>L<sup>b</sup>]. ἐφίεται. 16 συνημερεῖν. 29 διόπερ ἐνίοις τούτων οὐκ εἰσὶν (δίκαι B<sup>2</sup>, δίκαιοι B<sup>1</sup>, δίκαιον B<sup>2</sup>) B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>. 1163 a 2 καὶ ἐκόντι. b 10 τιμὴν ἀποπέμνουσι. 17 τὴν ἀξίαν ποτ' ἄν. 22 ἀφίεται. 32 ἀπάσαις. ἀνομοειδέσι. 1164 a 25 μαθόντα. 27 ἄρκει B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CA. 28 τό. 34 γίγνηται. b 10 γὰρ ἄν. 20 λαβόντες B<sup>1</sup>M<sup>b</sup>Ald. [λαμβάνοντες B<sup>2</sup>CAL<sup>b</sup>O<sup>b</sup>K<sup>b</sup>]. 1165 a 17 ἄρμόττοντα. 24, 25 καὶ τιμὴν δὲ γονεῦσι καθάπερ θεοῖς οὐ πᾶσαν δὲ γονεῦσιν οὐδὲ γὰρ [καὶ τιμὴν δὲ καθάπερ θεοῖς οὐ πᾶσαν δὲ γονεῦσιν οὐδὲ γὰρ C; AB<sup>2</sup>=Bek.]. 30 ἀπάντων. 31 αἰεὶ πειρατέον. b 21 γὰρ τοῦτο ἦ τοιούτο. 22 γοῦν. 23 γένετο. 35 προσγενομένην. 1166 a 6 οἱ προσκεκρουκότες. 25 μῆμαι. 35 εἶναι ἢ φιλία. b 12 καὶ διά. μισοῦνται καί. 14 συνημερεύουσι B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>AK<sup>b</sup>Ald. [συνημερεύουσι C.] 19 οἱ τοιοῦτοι ἑαυτοῖς. 20 τότε. ἀπεχόμενος. 29 καὶ ante πρὸς om. 1167 a 16 ἐλπίδα ἔχων εὐπορίας. 18 ἦ. 24

ὄποιοῦν. b 22 οἱ δὲ δανείσαντες καὶ ἐπιμέλονται. 29 οὐχ. 32 τοὺς εἰς πεπονητότας.  
 1172 a 19 ἴσως. 22 ἀρετήν. 26 τῶν τοιούτων. b 1 ὀφθεῖς ποτ'. 2 ὡς οὐ τοιαύ-  
 την. 12 δὲ B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD Par. 1853 [δὴ AK<sup>b</sup>]. 12 φέρεσθαι ὡς πᾶσιν ἄριστον μνηνεῖ  
 ἕκαστον. 30 μετὰ φρονήσεως τὸν ἠδὺν βίον. 1173 a 2 ὀρέγεται. αὐτῶν. 8 μη-  
 δέτερα AC [μῆδέτερα (sic) B<sup>1</sup>, μῆδ' ἕτερον (sic) B<sup>2</sup>, μῆδ' ἕτερα D]. 10 ὄντων κακῶν.  
 11 ἡ ἕτερον. 23 τί κωλεύει δέ. 34 ἡσθῆναι. b 4 ταχέως οὐκ ἔστιν. 7 εἶναι τοῦ  
 κατὰ φύσιν. 11 ἀναπλήρωσις ἡ ἠδονή. 18 πολλαὶ δὲ καὶ AB<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>D, et C omisso δέ.  
 23 ἡδέα ταῦτ' ἐστίν. ἀπλῶς πλήν. 1174 a 21 ἄπαντι δὴ τῷ χρόνῳ τούτῳ [ἄπαντι δὴ  
 τῷ χρόνῳ ἢ τοιούτῳ D, CB<sup>1</sup>=Bek.]. b 17 μῆθέν. 26 ὁμοίως, 29 εἴη. 33 ἕως  
 δ' οὐ ἂν ποτε τὸ αἰσθητὸν ἢ νοητὸν κ.τ.λ. 1175 b 4 κατακούσωσιν. 8 καὶ εἰάν. 11  
 ἀρεσκόμενοι οἶον καί. 29 τῶν δ' αἰσχυρῶν. 1176 a 7 ὄνους AB<sup>1</sup>CD [ὄνον B<sup>2</sup>]. b 12  
 διαγωγῆς B<sup>1</sup>B<sup>2</sup>CD [ἀγωγῆς pr. A]. 17 ἀποσχολάζειν. 31 χάριν. 1177 a 2  
 σπουδαίος. 4 τῶν om. 33 σοφός. b 26 ἂν εἴη κρείττων βίος. 31 χρῆ δὲ οὐ.  
 33 ἀπαθανατίζειν. 1178 a 34 ζητεῖται. b 20 ἀφηρημένῳ. 21 θεωρίας. 28 οὐ-  
 δαμοῦ. 1179 a 3 αὐταρκες οὐδ' ἡ πρᾶξις δυνατὸν. 4 ἄρχοντας. 33 τε. 1180 b  
 3 ἐπιτηδευμάτων.

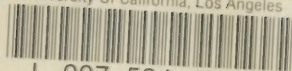
1875-1876







University Of California, Los Angeles



L 007 594 194 8

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



AA 000 536 729 7

